# THE STRUGGLE FOR RELIGIOUS REPORTS

As Reflected In

Modern Hebrew Literature

ISRAEL BEN DAVID HARBURG

THESIS

Hebrew Union Gollege Gincinnati, Ohio 1928

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

| I. Introduction  |       |
|--|-------|
| 1. Definitions of Terms                                | age 1 |
| 2. Predisposing Factors                                | 3     |
| 3. The Intellectual Lights of Italian Jewry            | 6     |
| 4. The Awakening in Poland                             | 14    |
| 22. The Reform Movement in Germany                     |       |
| 1. General Characteristics                             | 21    |
| 2. The Cultural Awakening in German Jewry              | 23    |
| 3. The Reforms in Jewish Education                     | 24    |
| 4. Mendelsohn and the Biurist Movement                 | 32    |
| 5. The Meassfim  | 42    |
| 6. Rabbinic Support for Reforms                        | 49    |
| 7. Rabbinic Support for the Reform Movement outside of | 7     |
| Germany  | 54    |
| III. The Controversy of the Hamburg Temple             |       |
| 1. Events leading to the Construction of the Temple    | 58    |
| 2. Eliezer Lieberman                                   | 62    |
| 3. Aaron Chorin  | 79    |
| 4. Joseph Friedlander                                  | 89    |
| 5. The Orthodox Protest                                | 91    |
| 6. Protests and Counter-Protests                       | 101   |
| 7. Conclusion  | 104   |
| IV. The Galician Revolt against Orthodoxy              | 106   |
| V. The Science of Judaism                              |       |
| 1. The German School                                   | 120   |
| 2. The Italian School                                  | 121   |
| 3. The Galician School                                 | 139   |

# VI. Historic Judaism in Germany

| 1.       | The Challenge of Neo-Orthodoxy pa                | ge | 155 |
|----------|--|----|-----|
| 2.       | The New Tendency in the Reform Movement          |    | 157 |
| 3.       | Abraham Geiger - The radical historic school     |    | 158 |
| 4,       | Zecharian Frankel - The traditional historic     |    |     |
|          | school   |    | 163 |
| VII. The | Culmination of Reform Judaism in Germany.        |    |     |
| 1.       | The Prayerbook Controversy of 1842               |    | 166 |
| 2.       | The Brunswick and Frankfort Conferences          |    | 172 |
| 3.       | The Literary Polemic evoked by these Conferences |    | 178 |
| 4.       | Conclusion.                                      |    | 188 |
|          |  |    |     |

### Notes

Appendix A - References to Essays and Poems in the "Meassef" favoring educational and religious reforms

Appendix B - Analysis of Reform Prayerbooks

Appendix C - Rabbinic Authority Favoring Reforms

Bibliography

### LETRODUCTION

### 1. Definition of Terms

"Reform Judaism" and "Modern Hebrew Literature" are terms widely used but hardly lend themselves to any clear-cut definition. For cultural and religious movements and schools of thought are like powerful rivers that uproot everything on their way and deposit a conglomeration of many diversified elements as they discharge into the sea. Many tributaries flow into the river and the river in turn splits into numerous mouths erosing their way into far off climes. Thus the struggles for religious reforms in Judaism and for the humanistic renaissance in Hebrew literature derived their impetus from various sources, absorbed many diversified elements, and in turn branched off into a number of new movements. The Italian Jewish renascence, the feverish intellectual activity of the Jews in Poland and in Galicia during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, the religious and the political radicalism of the French encyclopedists and the dawn of the political emancipation of the Jews in Germany and in Holland during the eighteenth century were all powerful factors that brought about the inner revolution in Jewish life and thought long before the breaking of the Ghetto walls brought about a revolution from without. These various streams of Jewish intellectual activities converge in Germany during the last quarter of the eighteenth century bringing about the "Enlightenment" movement which left its imprint upon the further development of Judaism throughout the world. Like all movements, this "Enlightenment" movement was in a state of turmoil in the period of its inception and only after a century of crystallization did its various component elements become clarified.

The component elements of this movement can be summed up as follows:

- 1. The revolt against the "Shulhan-Aruch", i.e., against the narrow and stifling interpretation of the legalistic and ritualistic phases of Talmudic tradition.
- 2. The clamor for secular education as well as for reforms in the religious equation of the children.
- 3. The demand for the esthetisation of the synagog services in accordance with Western culture.
- 4. The emphasis on the theological and philosophical content of Judaism rather than upon its legalistic aspect.
- 5. The revolt against the Judaeo-German as a vernacular and against the petrified Rabbinic style of Hebrew.
- 6. The demand that the study of the Bible be given pre-eminence above all other Jewish studies.
  - 7. The revived interest in Hebrew poetry.
  - 8. The scientific approach to the historical development of Judaism.
- 9. The struggle for political, social and economic emancipation which brought to an issue the national-political aspect of Judaism.
  - a. Renunciation of it by the reform movement.
  - b. Evasion by the orthodox.
  - c. Affirmation by the forerunners of Zionism like David b. Dob Baer Gordon and Moses Hess.

The large masses of the Jewish people were as usual indifferent to all these tenuencies and as a result the intellectuals of these various tendencies felt a kinship of spirit between them and clung together to overcome the fanaticism of the orthodox opposition. The intellectuals soon began to realize, however, the wide gap that existed between them and the movement of revolt began to branch off into marked and distinct tendencies some of which became even

antagonistic to each other. Thus after the middle of the nineteenth century we find among the liberal Jews four distinct tendencies which grew out of the general intellectual upheaval:

- 1. The struggle for civil emancipation.
- 2. The Science of Judaism.
- 3. The Reform movement ..
  - a. Radical.
  - b. Conservative.
- 4. Humanistic Hebrew literature.

Though all these four tendencies are more or less interrelated, and though many leaders of these movements were also also active in others, yet we must confine ourselves to the last two tendencies in the movement of revolt, namely, the movement for synagogal and ritualistic reforms and Modern Hebrew literature and see the interrelation of the two.

In a general way, it may be said that the Reform movement and the Hebrew literary renascence went hand in hand in their incipiency, and that the latter was the vehicle of liberal religious thought in the various Jewish centres; so much so that the orthodox leaders became antagonistic to modern Hebrew literature just as strenuously as they were to the Reform movement. It is only about 1870 that these two movements part ways on the issue of political nationalism (P. Smolenskin 1869). Nationalism became at that time the central thought of the modern Hebrew writers while the reform leaders were more emphatic than ever in their renunciation of it.

### 2. Predisposing Factors.

The movement for reforms was chiefly an outgrowth of the

emancipatory efforts of the Jews in Western Surope, and as such was chiefly conditioned by the political and social conditions of the various Western Jews. 

Yet there were great inner driving forces that helped to bring about the "Berlin Enlightment", namely, the dissatisfaction with rigid legalism which reigned supreme then in Poland, Galicia, Germany, and Italy.

As we analyze the Hebrew literature from the very Biblical times, to this day, we can discern two distinct component elements: the Halacha-the rigid religious legalism; and the Agadah-the poetic-philosophic interpretation of Jewish life. These two rival elements tended to keep the spiritual equilibrium in Judaism. For whenever the latter gained the upper hand in Jewish life there was a danger of disintegration and demoralization, and on the other hand when legalism reigned supreme there was spiritual stagnation.

Thus when the rigidity of the "Shulhan Aruch" became the guiding force in Jewish life during the eighteenth century, there was a marked dissatisfaction with Rabbinic scholasticism as it is manifest in the ethical works of Moses Hayim Luzzato in Italy, in the movement for religious reforms in Germany and in the Hassidic movement in Eastern Europe. Though these two religious movements were extremely antagonistic to one another, they had, nevertheless, a great deal in common for they were both in revolt against Talmudic scholasticism and casuistry which could no longer satisfy the religious longings of the masses.

The need for a deepened religious consciousness gave rise to the Hassidic movement in Eastern Europe and to the reform movement in Germany, both of which offered the masses a religion easy of understanding. Hence, in spite of the great dissimilarity between these two religious movements, we notice a number of similarities between them, namely:

<sup>1.</sup> They were almost contemporary movements.

- 2. The stress on the use of the vernacular for religious purposes.
- 3. The revolt against the rigidity of legalism.
- 4. The emphasis on theology and homilies rather than on rabbinic casuistry. but the immediate cause for the dissatisfaction with rigid legalism was the slow but constant penetration of free thought from the land of the renaissance which made deep inroads into Italian Jewry and in turn to Hungary, Galicia, Germany, and particularly to Poland. Hany Jewish students from Poland equipped with rabbinic knowledge sought their medical education in Padua during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries and on their return they became the promulgators of freethought in Polish Jewry, which was then the greatest centre of Jewish learning. These Polish intellectuals on the one hand, and the Hebrew poets and scholars of Italy on the other, were the two great streams of liberal thought which paved the way for the Reform movement and for the scientific and historic approach to Judaism in Western Europe. For want of a better name we shall denote these two streams of liberal thought following the ranescance as the "Pre-Menuelsohnian" period in Hebrew literature (1573-1778). The intellectual endeavors of Moses Mendelsohn and primarily those of his disciples, who are usually known as the Measefim or the Biurists, we shall term as the "Mendelsohnian" period in Hebrew literature (1778-1815).

The literature of enlightment of these two periods which preceded the Reform movement in Germany was exclusively in the Hebrew language, since Hebrew was the only common medium for the Jewish intellectuals in Europe before the emancipation. It is to this literature, therefore, that we must turn for the understanding of the inner motives that led to the Reform movement.

The political, social and economic factors that led to the Reform movement in Germany are well known and have been fully treated already

by Jewish historians. Very little study was made, however, of the inner cultural factors which brought about the liberalization of Judaism. After a careful analysis, therefore, of the Pre-Mendelsohnian Hebrew literature we shall clearly see that liberal Judaism is not an emancipatory and arbitrary compromise with Western environment, as it is usually regarded to be, but that it is a natural outgrowth of the cultural tendencies in Judaism following the remaissance.

# 3. The Intellectual Lights of Italian Jewry.

While Judaism was culturally on the decline during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries and was in danger of becoming a petrified legalism estranged from the scientific and artistic movements of Western Europe, the Jewish liberal thought found its asylum in Italy. Though the civil conditions of the Italian Jews during that time were very deplorable, yet the Jewish scholars there were able to reach a high plane of intellectual development. It seemed as though they had fallen temporary heirs to the culture of the Spanish exiles. Here the scientific and philosophic spirit, as well as the poetic genius of the Spanish Jews. continued to be nursed for nearly three centuries until they were transplanted later on to Germany and Poland, and finally to Russia. This period of Hebrew literature has not been given due attention though it is of outmost importance for the study of the liberal tenuencies in Judaism of the nineteenth century and of Reform Judaism in particular. For the influence of Italian Jewry upon the latter was twofold: through direct encouragement and intervention of the Italian scholars and communities during the struggle of Reform Judaism in Germany: and indirectly by the influence they exerted on the Polish students in Italy who in turn were to become the forerunners of the Berlin Haskalah.

The phenomenal intellectual achievement and free thought of the

Jews in Italy may be accounted for in several ways:

- 1. The age of Dante and Petrarch could not but exert a profound influence in Jewish circles, and both of these Italian luminaries called forth a number of imitations from Hebrew poets.
- 2. Despite papal bulls and canonical discriminations, Jews in Italy associated with Christians, hence, the Jews were able to share in the high level of Italian culture. Furthermore, the revival of interest in the studies of ancient Greece and Rome stimulated the study of Biblical literature, and thus amicable relations were established between Jewish and Christian scholars.
- 3. Hebrew printing was first begun in Italy. By the year 1500 Hebrew presses whad been set up in Reggio di Calabria and Maples in the South, as well as in Pieve de Sacco, Mantua, Ferrara, Bologna, Rome, Soucino, Casal, Maggaire, Brescio, Barco, and elsewhere in the Morth.
- 4. Driven from Germany and from Poland by persecutions, many learned rabbis and Talmudists emigrated to Italy and revitalized Jewish learning there.

All these were determining factors that made Italy the home of liberal Jewish thought immediately after the great Spanish centre was broken up by the expulsion. It is here in Italy that we must seek the seeds of revolt against the rigid Rabbinism that hemmed in the freedom of philosophic and scientific thinking in Judaism. We must, therefore, first give a brief treatment of the post-renaissance Hebrew literature of Italian Jewry in order to establish the link between the free-thought of the Spanish period and the "enlightment" movement in Germany.

The first outstanding Jewish scholar in Italy who continued the liberal and scientific spirit of the Spanish Jewish scholars was Azariah Ben Moses Dei Rossi. He was born in Mantua in 1513 (or 1514) and died in 1578.

Early in life, he became exceptionally proficient in Hebrew, Latin and Italian literature. He also studied medicine, archeology, history, Greek and Roman antiquities, and Christian ecclesiastical history. His outstanding work is his "Meor Enayim" (Mantua 1573-5). The most important is the second part of this work entitled "Imre-Binah". The whole work is permeated with a thorough scientific spirit and with a liberal attitude to tradition. For our purpose the eleventh chapter of his "Imre-Binah" is of the greatest interest because in it he sought to point out the contradictions that exist between some of the beliefs of the Talmmaists and the proved results of scientific research. In his introduction to this chapter Dei Rossi boldly asserts that it is no reflection upon the wisdom of the sages if their beliefs of old are contradicted by later scientific investigations, because the latter, unlike the interpretations of the Bible, are not to be based on tradition but on rational research. But this bold attitude towards tradition called forth many criticisms on the part of his contemporaries, and Dei Rossi had to contend not only with impartial critics but with the attacks of fanatics who considered his "Meor Enayim" an heretical work.

Another great landmark in Jewish liberal thought was Judah (Leon) of Modena. He was a descendant of a prominent French family and was a distinguished scholar, rabbi, and poet. He was born at Vienna in 1571, and died there in 1648. He was educated by outstanding Jewish and Italian masters and at an early age he was versed not only in Hebrew and in Rabbinic literature but was also conversant with the classics and possessed a fair knowledge of mathematics, philosophy and natural history. There was, however, one weakness in the make-up of this highly gifted youth--the lack of a stable character. Being of a poetical temperament, he lived upon his emotions, and this accounts for his many inconsistencies which brought about a large snare of his misortunes in life.

After the death of his father (in 1592) he settled at Venice where he was appointed as a member of the rabbinate and as a preacher (1594). In the latter capacity he was especially successful, for his addresses in Italian attracted large audiences including Christian priests and noblemen. His successes as an orator and poet won for him the consideration of the Christian scholastic world and admitted him to the highest Venetian circles. These contacts with the intellectual world made him feel keenly the rigid limitations of the rabbinic laws, and this no doubt accounts for his revolt against the marrow legalism of the rabbis of his time. In his commentary to his work "Beth Yehudah" (Venice 1635) which is a collection of hagadoth omitted in the "En Ya akob", he points out the differences between the religious customs of the Jews in Palestine and of those living in other countries, showing thereby that the rabbis and scholars of any period have the right to modify Talmudic institutions.

His greatest attack against tradition is to be found in his
pseudonymous work "Kol Sakal". The work displays, as Isaac Reggio says, in the
introduction to this book, originality of thought and freedom of expression, the
like of which was never displayed in Rabbinic literature. In the first treatise
of this work he submits the theological dogmas of Judaism to a critical analysis.
For our purpose, however, the second treatise is of the outmost importance, for
there we find for the first time a bold and radical criticism of the rabbinic
interpretation of the Law. He contends that, like the Karaites, the rabbis
often followed the letter of the Law to the neglect of the spirit. He asserts

that the use of the phylactries is not commanded by Biblical law, that the operation of circumcision is not performed in the manner prescribed, and that its rabbinical interpretation is often in direct opposition to the Law. He also claims that there was no canonical traditional interpretation before Antigonus, as it is seen from the existence of various sects during the time of the 15 second Temple.

In the third treatise he enumerates the laws which must be reformed in order to bring the later Judaism into harmony with the Law and render it spiritual and Biblical. He proposes the simplification of the prayers and of the synagogal services, the abolition of many rites, the relaxation of Sabbath and festival laws, of Passover regulations, and even of the ritual for the Day of 16

Atonement. Fasting should not be carried beyond the ordinary physical and spiritual powers of the individual concerned. The dietary laws should be simplified, the prohibition against drinking wine with people of other creeds should 17 be abolished.

Though this work of Modena is not of intrinsic value, it had a great influence upon Isaac S. Reggio who later on became a leading spirit in the 18 Biurist movement, and also in the early struggles for moderate reforms. Generally speaking, this work served as a stimulus to freedom of investigation and to scientific research in the accepted dogmas and traditions, and thus paved the way for the historic school in the Reform movement.

המקנאים אל ידיתלה / ומציאנת התפול לכת המנה לו ישנאה / האל מל ידים אה ושקלה אל ידים אה אל אל כל המנה לל המנה אל הוב המנה אל מי ומינה האל מי ומינה האל מי ומינה האל Men fulsen yellows ging ill so peles त्राक्ष मुक्त कि कार नाम निर्द्ध में हिए में एड

And though this work was bitterly attacked by such men as S. D. Luzzato, who declared him to be an avowed enemy of Mishna and Talmud, was staumchly defended by Abraham Geiger, who declared Medena to be an honest Though Modens supposedly refuted this heretand fearless champion of truth. ical work by another one entitled "Sharfot Aryeh", it is usually accepted by scholars that he did so in order to conceal more thoroughly the authorship of the first. Of still greater importance is his work "Ari Mohem" in which he sought to combat like many other liberal thinkers of his age the spirit of the Kabala, as well as some of the exaggerated practices which it introduced into the later Judaism.

Moteworthy among the liberal thinkers of that time was also Simon (Simcha) Luzzato (1580-1663) who shared the rabbinate of Venice with Leon de Modena. Though he did not contribute anything worth while to the progress of free-thought in Hebrew literature, his secular erunition and the liberty of his spirit which are manifested in his Italian writings are indicative of the spirit of the time. To quote Margolis and Marx, "Though for the time the structure of tradition stood solid and the depressed minds found solace in the very unreasonableness of mysticism, this criticism of the Jew's innermost self

and the hallowed traditions of Jewish life in which the two Venetian rabbis engaged, foreshadowed the internal conflict which was to burst out a century 26 later."

It is, therefore, not to be wondered at that the craule of Modern Hebrew literature is to be found in Italy. As we shall see later on, the freedom of religious thought and the renaissance of Hebrew literature went hand in hand in every European country during the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries; so much so that the first cannot be treated without the latter. Thus, beginning with the seventeenth century, many attempts were made in Italy to emancipate the Hebrew language from the forms and ideas of the Middle Ages. These attempts imparted a certain degree of distinction to the Hebrew literature which later on served as the model for the literary renaissance in Germany, Galicia and Poland, It is only when we bear these facts in mind that we are able to understand the appearance in Italy of a literary phenomenon such as Moses Hayim Luzzato. Who was a religious philosopher, a Cabalist, and at the same time a poet and a dramatist of a modern stamp. And though we cannot consider him in a strictly religious sense as a forerunner of the liberal movement in Judaism, yet he was such in a literary sense. For it was he who was the first to tear asunder the chains that hampered the evolution of Hebrew literature by overthrowing the heavy and artificial Arabic rhyme, and, to a great extent, also the meter under which the Hebrew poets had labored since the days of Labrat. Hence. it was he who had given the first impulse to modernism in the Hebrew literature, the fruition of which was the Haskalah movement during and after the time of Menuelsohn.

Moses Hayim Luzzato was born in Padua in 1707, died at Acre in 1747. He descended from a family celebrated for its rabbinic scholars and men

of letters which it had given to Judaism. His education was strictly rabbinio. though he also received a thorough training in Latin and in other languages. Early in his childhood he was initiated into the mysteries of the Kabalah, and this served as a stifling influence to his poetic talents. But Talmud and mysticism alone did not satisfy Luzzato's versatile mind, and while he pursued these studies he also became acquainted with the Hebrew poetry of the Middle Ages and with the Italian literature of his own time. In the latter accomplishment lies his superiority to the Hebrew scholars of other countries of that time who were shut off from every outside influence and held fast to obsolete forms and ideas. and though Luzzate's fame was primarily that of a poet, dramatist and Kabalist. yet for our purpose we must awell chiefly on an ethical work which he published while in Amsterdam, entitled "Sefer Mailat Yesharim" (1740). important for us both for its style and content. The style is simple, lucid and exact: at times beautiful and poetic. Which presents such striking contrast to the prevailing style of his time, which was so dry and corrupt. Because of these merits alone this work could be considered as indicative of the new spirit in Judaism. But it is such still more by reason of its content. The whole work is a poetical and emotional treatise of the Jewish conception of piety which Luzgato conceived as the yearning for simple and direct communion with God in thought This work had a great influence in the reaction against the and in action. casuistic commentaries and supercommentaries on the codes, which was the chief intellectual preoccupation of the time. It became particularly popular among the adherents of the Hassiaic movement which, as mentioned before, was but another manifestation of the revolt against the fortresses of rabbinic legalism. -It was no less admired by the most bitter opponents of Hassidism. It is told of the Gaon of Vilna that when he read this book he became so entranced by it

that he exclaimed, "If Luzzato were still alive I would have walked on foot to 32 him in order to learn from him ethics and morality."

Finally, the connecting link between the spiritual renaissance in Italy and that of Germany we find in Isaac Samuel Reggie, known in Hebrew literature as "Yashar". He is, however, so closely related to the activities of the Biurists, of the Haskalah and of the science of Judaism in the beginning of the nineteenth century that we will have to deal with him in connection with these movements. As an indication of the liberal spirit in Italian Jewry, it is worth mentioning that the first school to adopt the reform projects of Hartwig Wessely were those of Triest. Venice and Ferrara.

## 4. The Awakening in Poland.

Poland and Lithuania during the sixteenth century became the greatest and most important centre of Jewish life. Buring that period this Morth-Eastern centre attained its highest development both economically and spiritually. The Jews of Poland were not tied down to money-lending or petty trades, they were actively engaged in various industries, as producers and manufacturers. Wealthy Jews farmed the tolls and the excise, and were frequently employed as financial agents of the crown. Jewish capitalists worked salt mines or dealt in timber, and Jewish merchant exported agrarian products of the country beyond the border. The poorer classes were traders, craftsmen or tillers of the soil. As a result of these favorable economic conditions, the inner life of the Jews of Poland and Lithuania reached a height such as was sustained in the other centres at the heyday of their existence. Education became widely diffused there, and scholarship was highly prized. Hence, Poland and Lithuania gradually became the cynosure of the Talmudic world and the asylum of the Torah. The fame of the Polish Mabbis reached distant lands and questions of

Jewish ritual and Law were submitted to them for decision from distant communities in Italy, Germany and Bonemia. However, the Talmudic and rabbinic study of the Law, absorbing as it aid the best mental energies of Polish Jewry, left but little room for the other branches of literary endeavor. Among the daring "swimmers in the Talmudic ocean" there were but few with deeper spiritual longings who evinced an interest in questions of philosophy and science. find Moses Isserles, the "Remo" (1520-1572) and Mordecai Jaffa (d. 1612) dabble in religious philosophy. Though their philosophic grasp was superficial, as we can see from their commentaries to the "Guide" of Maimonides. yet they show an intimacy with the philosophic literature of the Sephardim which was unusual in their time. The favorite book of the theologians of that period was "Ikarim". the system of dogmatic Judaism formulated by the conservative Sephardic thinker, Joseph Albo. Commentaries to this book were written by Jacob Kappelman of Brest-Kayoysk and by Gedaliah Lifshitz of Lublin. The former delved deeply into the knowledge of mathematics for he believed that through it it was possible to prove the existence of God and the correlation of all phenomena. The latter was more inclined toward metaphysics and ethics. Free research, however, was impossible where tradition reigned supreme. For the accepted view then, as voiced by Joel Sirkes (d. 1640), chief rabbi of Crocow, was that philosophy was the mother of all heresies, and that he who becomes infatuated with philosophy and science and neglects the secret wisdom of the Kabalah is liable to excommunication and has no place among the faithful. The only exceptions were the physicians who on account of their profession received a secular education at the universities. Formerly the Jewish physicians of Polana were natives either of Spain or Italy, but as early as the first part of the Sixteenth century these foreigners were rivaled by native Jewish physicians who travelled from Poland

to Padua for the special purpose of receiving a medical training. These trips to Italy became very frequent and the number of Polish Jewish students there was on the increase down to the eighteenth century. As already stated, these students who were equipped with Talmudic knowledge, with Italian humanistic thought, and with a familiarity with Sephardic Jewish culture as preserved by the Italian Jewry, ushered in a new spirit in Northern Europe long before the Haskalah period. Thus we find in Poland and Lithuania towards the end of the sixteenth and in the beginning of the seventeenth centuries liturgical poets and grammarians along Sepharuic lines. Such were Ephraim of Kelm, Joseph of Kobrin, Solomon Zamosca. and Shahattai Kohen. The last is also known as the outstanding logician of his time and as a very trustworthy historian. His "Megillah 'Agah", written in classic Hebrew, is a valuable source of information concerning his time. His secular attainments won for him the esteem of the Polish nobility. Indicative of the spirit of the time is the Hebrew-German-Italian-Latin-French Dictionary "Safah Berurah" (Prague 1660) by the eminent talmudist, Nathan Hannover, who was of Polish origin. The person who typifies best the enlightment of the Polish Jews of the seventeenth century is Tobia Cohn (1652-1729). He was an eminent medical authority, and he practiced medicine at Kamenetz-Podolsk. He is interesting for our purpose because he marks the close of the old and the beginning of the new era. He was familiar with nine languages, and he edited an encyclopedia in Hebrew "Ma aseh Tobia" (Venice 1707). This work is divided into eight parts devoted to theology, astronomy, pharmacy, hygiene, venereal diseases, botany, cosmology, and chemistry. Tobia Cohn was not only a great scientist and scholar but also a champion of enlightment and an opponent of superstitious beliefs in miracles.

It is thus that the soil for enlightment was prepared in Poland

during the seventeenth century. It is only after the Chmelnitzky massacres that the intellectual progress of Polish Jewry was hindered. Only then did Rabbinism become synonymous with rigorism, the coercion of untold customs became unbearable, and the spirit of Judaism became lost in a heap of innumerable rites. And though the progressive empoverishment of Polish Jewry in the beginning of the eighteenth century engendered great suffering, and though their spiritual life was at a low ebb, and though the mental depression drove many a man to mysticism, yet the seeds of intellectuality were still there and the institutions of learning slowly regained some of their former vigor. It is thus that we find at this period such an intellectual giant as Elijah Vilna (1720-1797), known as the Gaon of Vilna, and who was unquestionably one of the greatest talmudic scholars since the close of the Talmud. For our purpose it is of extreme importance to note the versatility of Elijah outside of Talmudic learning, which indicates that the passion for scientific research and for secular knowledge in Poland was not quenched even during the darkest periods which followed the Chmelnitzky massacres. Elijah Gaon was not only a great talmunist but he was also a Cabalist, grammarian, philologist, and mathematician. He strove to make the Talmud more attractive by making its acquisition easier and by placing its study on a more scientific basis. And at a time when the high regard for antiquity produced a belief in the infallibility of the rabbis of former generations (Rishonim) and when most of the scholars wasted days and nights in reconciling difficulties which no logic could narmonize, the Gaon of Vilna did not refrain from making ritualistic reforms. The talmunists he declared were not infallible. Every one may interpret the Mishna in accordance with reason, even if the interpretation be not in keeping with the traditional meaning as construed by the Amoraim. While all his contemporaries were bound hand and foot by the innumerable regulations prescribed by the "Shulhan Aruk", the Gaon established

the importance of religious customs (minhagim) according to their antiquity or primitivism, regarding those which have originated since the codification of the Shulhan Aruk as not binding at all; those which have been adopted since the Talmudic period to be subject to change by common consent; while those of the Bible and Talmud were to him fundamental and unalterable.

The Gaon's greatest contribution to the enlightment of the nineteenth century was his severe criticism of the educational system among the Jews of his day. The mania for distinction in rabbinical learning plunged the child into the mazes of Talmudic casuistry as soon as he could read; frequently he had not read the Bible or studied the rudiments of grammar. The Gaon insisted that every one should first master the twenty-four Books of the Bible, then etymology, prosody and syntax, then the six divisions of the Mishna with the important commentaries and the suggested emendations, and finally the Talmud in general without wasting much time on pilpul which brings to no practical results. This course of systematic study the Gaon outlined much earlier than did Wessely in his "Dibre Sholom v'Emet", which made such a great stir in Germany. Furthermore, the Gaon exhorted the Talmudists to study secular sciences and he set the example by writing not only on the most important Biblical, Talmucic and Cabalistic subjects but also on algebra, geometry, astronomy, and grammar. Another great contribution to enlightment was his scientific and philological approach to the study of Talmudic and Midrashic texts. By his critical examination of those texts, he was able to overthrow very often by a slight textual emendation all the castles in the air which were erected by his predecessors. He also exhorted his friends and pupils to pursue this simple but sound method And though during his lifetime the Gaon could not entirely change of study. the educational system in vogue, yet he served as an impetus and encouragement

to the liberals in Eastern and in Western Europe in their efforts to spread knowledge and enlightment among the masses.

Thus from the time of Isserles to the time of the Gaon there was an umbroken intellectual chain of master minds in Poland and in Lithuania, which guarded Judaism against the dangers of obscurantism and which laid the foundations of Jewish learning, the fruition of which was the literary movement known as "Die Wissenschaft des Judenthums" in Galicia, Italy and Germany, which in turn had a decided influence on the development of Reform Judaism. For in the end of the eighteenth century, either because of economic conditions or because of intellectual thirst, there was a perennial influx of Polish scholars to Germany. The religious and educational positions in the most prominent communities of Germany, as well as of Austria, from the lowly "melamdim" to the honorable chief rabbis, became filled almost exclusively by Polish scholars. It is enough to name but a few of the rabbis like Ezekiel Landau of Prague, Phinehas Horowitz of Frankfurt on the Main, his brother Shmelka of Moravia, Aaron Elevi Horowitz of Berlin, who were all emigrants of Polana and who became the outstanding religious figures in Germany and in Bohemia.

One of the most outstanding figures among those who brought in Folish learning into Germany was Israel Moses Halevi of Zamoscz (c. 1700-1772) who was the instructor of Moses Mendelsohn, and of whom Lessing said in a letter to the latter that he was "one of the first to arouse a love for science 52 in the hearts of Jews." Zamoscz was a great Talmudist, mathematician and a student of science, and was one of the lecturers in the Yeshibah of Zamoscz. He was a versatile writer and in his various works, which he wrote in Hebrew, he displayed a wide knowledge of Rabbinics, religious philosophy and secular sciences. No less prominent as transmitters of Polish Jewish learning to

Germany were Solomon Dubno, who became a prominent co-worker in the activities

53
of the Biurists and of the Meqsfim; and Solomon Maimon, the brilliant but unfortunate philosopher. Both of them were teachers in the house of Mendelsohn
and exerted great influence upon the "Mendelsohnian school" in Germany.

Hence, we see how two Jewish intellectual currents, one from

Italy, the other from East-Morthern Europe, converge in Germany during the last

quarter of the eighteenth century and due to favorable economic and political

conditions these currents helped to bring about an era of enlightment, the

54

reform movement being one of its offshoots.

II

## THE REPORM MOVEMENT IN GERMANY

### 1. General Characteristics.

The reform movement in Germany was not primarily, as it is usually conceived to be, a conscious emancipatory effort to gain political and social prestige. It is true that there were later many reformers who had that aim in view but that does not throw any reflection upon the reform movement as a whole, for it is the nature of every movement to attract followers to diverse types and motives. Nor was the reform movement a conscious effort to denationalize Judaism as it is usually accepted by pro-reform as well as by anti-reform writers on this subject. For, as we shall see later, the concept of "nationality" as of an ethnic entity and of "nationalism" as of a cultural allegiance to that entity is an outgrowth of the political upheaval in Europe after 1848, a half century after the rise of the reform movement.

If we approach the reform movement in Germany from a purely historic point of view, we will find that towards the end of the eighteenth century and in the beginning of the nineteenth it was chiefly an unconscious outgrowth, ora phase, of the cultural emancipation of German Jewry. This same emancipation took place sooner or later in every East-European country, but it expressed itself there in different forms conditioned by different social, political and economic conditions of each country, and by the prevailing philosophic movements of the time in which this "awakening" took place.

That the reform movement in Germany was primarily an outgrowth of a cultural movement and not as a means to emancipation or denationalization can be proven not only from internal evidence from the literature of the time but also from external evidence. The French Jewry went much farther in deeds and in words to renounce the so-called "nationalistic" aspect of Judaism, yet it did

not give rise to a reform movement. Instead, it gave birth to a most petrified clerical orthodoxy. The same is true of the Jews of England to a lesser extent. On the other hand, it is an established fact that the "Berlin Haskalah" which was promulgated by the early reformers in Germany found a most favorable response in Galicia and in Poland where emancipation and denationalization of Judaism was not an issue at all. These facts prove most conclusively that the reform movement was motivated primarily by inner cultural needs rather than by mere pressure from without.

But these external facts will be later on corroborated by internal evidences from the literary sources of the movement. Before we approach, however, the literary sources of the reform movement, we must turn our attention to the life of the people at the time when the reform movement came into existence. The pro-reform writers attribute this unique phenomenon in German Jewish life to the higher intellectual standards of German Jewry; the anti-reform critics attribute it to the weakening of their Jewish consciousness. But both of these views are decidedly wrong. The German Jews towards the close of the eighteenth century were Germans only geographically, spiritually and culturally they were part and parcel of Eastern Europe and were in close contact with the Jewish centres there. However, the severe political and economic oppression of German Jewry during the seventeenth and eighteenth century have lowered their intellectual standard as compared to that of the Polish or Bohemian Jews. On the other hand, these depressing conditions of German Jewry have fostered a piety to such an extent that no parallel can be found in Jewish history. Mever before was there such a rigorous emphasis on the observance of Sabbaths and festivals, of religious customs and ceremonies, even of the most insignificant. In order to foster this piety among the men and women of the Jewish masses, a new religious literature sprang up in Judaeo-German which was the vernacular of the German

Jews at that time. This literature was an original creation of the German Jews, and it had a tremendous influence upon the religious life of the masses in Germany, as well as of those in Eastern Europe. Such books as the "Z'enoh U'renah" and the "M'norat Hamaor" brought to the down-troaden Jews not only a comforting message but also a popular presentation of the Biblical, Rabbinic and Cabalistic literature, coupled with attractive homilies, legends, fables, and incidents taken from Jewish history. Nowhere did the Shulhan-Aruk find such deep roots in the life of the people as it aid in Germany during the seventeenth and in the beginning of the eighteenth centuries, and it is here that the liturgy and the synagogal practices were most rigidly codified during that period. And though religious piety prevailed almost to the same extent in Italy and in Poland. because of a freer atmosphere in the Ghettos of the latter, it was not carried out there with the same vigorousness. Besides in Poland and in Italy, whenethe Catholic church reigned supreme, there was always a discrepancy between life and creed which allowed for a lighter vein in the religious life of the people; while in Western Europe, where the Protestant spirit prevailed, strict conformity of life and creed was rigidly enforced. It is this extreme vigorous piety and the lack of intellectual free-thought in German Jewry that have contributed to the bitterness which characterized the struggle for the slightest innovations in synagogal rituals, and for the most minute deviations from the rigid constructions of the Shulhan-Aruk. Thus in Italy, in Galicia, and even in Hungary the tendencies for moderate reforms found much readier response than in the birthplace of the reform movement.

# 2. The Cultural Awakening in German Jewry.

The cultural awakening in German Jewry expressed itself in two distinct tendencies: in the advocacy of educational reforms in the Jewish schools:

and in the establishment of Hebrew journalism. The Haskalah school system in its emphasis on the study of the Bible over that of the Talmud brought to the foreground the ethical and social content of the prophetic Books as against the ceremonial and legalistic aspects of Rabbinism. On the other hand, the establishment of Hebrew periodicals furnished open forums for Jewish lay-scholars who had gradually taken away from the rabbis the exclusive control of Jewish public opinion. Both, the new school system of the Haskalah and the establishment of the Hebrew press, were the immediate predisposing factors in the renaissance of Hebrew literature, which in turn became the carrier of the revolt against the content and style of Rabbinic literature. Hence, the most moderate educational reforms and the establishment of a Hebrew press became later on the signals of free-thought and the beginning of the downfall of Rabbinic authority in every Jewish centre in Europe. Not that the leaders of either of these two cultural tendencies aimed consciously at the tearing down of legalism, it was rather an unconscious accomplishment on their part. For in their desire to bring content into the hollowness of the petrified Jewish life about them, the modern Jewish educators and journalists constantly stressed the spirit of Judaism rather than its form, and had thus prepared the way either for the reform of the Jewish Law or for the disregard of it altogether.

## 3. The Reforms in Jewish Education.

The demand for reforms in Jewish education in Germany during the last quarter of the eighteenth century is conceded by all historians to be the beginning of the Reform movement. And the greatest champion of that movement was undoubtedly Maphtali Hartwig Wessely (born at Hamburg in 1725 and died there in 1805). His open letter, or pamphlet, "Dibre Shalom v'Emet" (Berlin 1782), elicited by the edict of Emperor Joseph II, was the first signal of a new era

in the cultural life of European Jewry. In this pamphlet Wessely araently advocates the voluntary adoption of the educational and social reforms as outlined in the emperor's "Toleransedict". This letter has been translated into French (Paris 1792), Italian (Goers 1793), and German (Berlin 1798), and was everywhere to accepted with enthusiasm by the youth who yearned for enlightment. With sage-like modesty and mildness Wessely stated the pressing need for adopting new caucational methods, and showed them to be by no means in opposition to the Mosaic or Rabbinic Law. He claimed that the curriculum and the method of instruction for Jewish children must conform to the practical needs of the new generation. Since it was not possible for all to become proficient in Talmud, the greater number must be taught a trade. Moreover, it was necessary that Jewish school children should have a knowledge of the elementary sciences, history 13 and geography and, above all, a thorough knowledge of the German language.

Wessely also stressed the crying need for popular works in Jewish philosophy, theology and ethics, which would impart to every Jew in as simple a style as possible the elementary knowledge of the spiritual content of Jud-As a poet, he stood for the purity of the Hebrew language and for a rational understanding of the Scriptures along the lines of grammatical rules. He claimed that the woeful lack of poetic genius in the Hebrew literature of the Middle Ages was due to the fact that the study of the prophetic portions of the Bible had been neglected and even when taught their poetic beauty was not appreciated, because of the ignorance of the elementary rudiments of Hebrew grammar All these reforms Wessely advocated in the name of "Torath Haand syntax. Adam" (Humanism or Universalism) which he believed would raise the prestige His program was clear -- economic, intellectual of the Law as well as of the Jews. and political emancipation on the one hand, and a fidelity to the Jewish heritage

on the other.

It is interesting to note that as a defense for his liberal views he sets out the Sephardic Jews as an example of emancipated yet loyal Jews. V In Triest, therefore, where the majority of the Jews were of Spanish or Portuguese descent, there was an enthusiastic readiness to open a school according to Wessely's plan. But at the other end of the Austrian dominions, in Galicia, where the Ashkenazic element predominated, there was consternation. And while the Italian rabbis sided with Wessely, all the others, and among them Ezekiel Landau of Prague, were decidedly hostile to all innovations which they instinctively felt would break down traditional Jewish life. For though there was nothing said in this pamphlet against orthodox Judaism, yet in it, like in all of his works, Wessely lays greater stress upon the ethical and social values of Judaism rather than upon the ceremonial. The first, he calls pain soul the latter . / polin po . The first, according to Wessely, is concentrated in eternal truths which one cannot be commanded to believe. since one must necessarily believe them from proof by reason; the latter is a divine legislation not based on reason for it transcends the human mind. this Wessely claims no originality. He quotes to this effect from the "Kuzari". the "Hovot Ha-levavot", and the "Guide to the Perplexed" where the religious content of Judaism is classified in more or less the same manner. This, however, must be said -- that Wessely did negate the value of the ceremonial unless it be based upon a thorough understanding of the theological and ethical content of Judaism. "לופען כי סיקת המחום התבן מני שעני אב שם קה לאובקו

" for post shows, that the orthodox rabbis he calls at times temendously objected. They claimed that the ceremonial and the legalistic phases of Judaism were the essentials. And while Wessely himself conformed to every iots of the ceremonial law, it is true that the men and women about him, who furthered the cause of educational reforms, were casting off the "yoke of the Law" and thus strengthening the position of the orthodox rabbis. Besides. many of those who took up the cudgels for his educational reforms lacked the modesty and the sympathetic attitude of Wessely, and with their embittered and debasing attacks they only helped to antagonize the rabbis of great repute. who were admired even by the liberal-minded people. Of such a nature was the anonymous pamphlet of R. Saul Berlin, entitled "Ketob Yosher", of which we shall speak later. Wessely thought that his second epistle on the subject was final, because in it he challenged the orthodox rabbis to show within three months how his definitions of Junaism and his contentions for educational reforms were in any way contrary to Jewish Law. Since no reply came forth to challenge him. he regarded his arguments as invulnerable. And while Wessely received most encouraging letters from many Italian rabbis, his attentions was called to most vitupe rative sermons held against him by local rabbis on "Shabat Hagodol" of 1784, in which they sought to cast aspersions at him by attributing to him statements taken from pamphlets which were written by some of his follwers, who attacked the orthodox rabbis in a most irreverential manner. That led him to write a third epistle in the month of Eyar of 1784, entitled "En Mishpat". Wessely disclaimed all responsibility for the writings of those who have sponsored his program, and which may have offended the orthodox leaders. "או יצו מתחבים אנות מכאום לב וופק , לוו בתבת נק

He also attached favorable decisions, letters and poems sent to him from rabbis and lay scholars of Triest, Ferrara, Venice, Aucona, Reggio, and Goritz, all of which proclaimed him as the most enlightened and courageous seeker of truth.

This third epistle is an important historic document, because it shows clearly that the first ones to have given Wessely an encouraging hand were the Italian rabbis, while those of Germany who were of great repute opposed him. or at best were neutral on this most important issue. And though the opposition to his program in Germany gradually abated, and he came out victorious, yet he felt the need for further clarification and he, therefore, published a fourth epistle, entitled "Rehoboth". In it he set forth all the objections raised by his opponents and nullified each in turn. In the last chapter of this epistle Wessely displayed breadth of vision when he deplored the spiritual dichotomy in the minds of the emancipated Jew brought about by the narrow-mindedness of the orthodox rabbis. For, in spite of the opposition of the latter, Normal Schools were established throughout the Austrian Empire according to the edict of the emperor, and for the first time the Jewish youth began to feel keenly the sharp contrast between the nineteenth century Western thought and the old fashioned orthodox "meder". Wessely's ambition, on the other hand, was not only to introduce Jewish youth into nineteenth century Western culture, as it was with many other educators of the time, but he wanted to bridge over the gap between antiquity and modernity through the medium of a modernized Hebrew literature. He claimed, however, that due to the obstinacy of orthodoxy the Jewish youths had to attend the newly-founded Normal Schools which imbued them

with modern German culture, and which in turn made the traditional Jewish learning still more repugnant to them. Moreover, due to the opposition of the rabbis
to modern text-books for religious and ethical instruction in Hebrew, they had
27
to be published in German, some of which were written by Christian scholars.

/ צוע א אונן דני ישמול הבישן ,אים או כאשר במות כל הותב ,כ יאמנן פושבות בושצות המושל בשלה הנים, חוניתו לקיים הפת אשר התם JOU' I COM ES AGIS INGLE + GIDAL CHCKIG, HI NECD ביונהו במפוני, ולובו דו נדרו ושמש ל הבקסים אלם צוה אובת ניקים ניל אל לב זי אומר, פוקח מצות פקים ילה /מונת פיי ודבקו --- רוא דתה את היו אואין אפלוח שינה כבות בולח אותם אנינית וקנית ומנים ואון אשפנט ווחשק משתנית לכוצא ומכת בי ואתבו מתר בי בראשינה באשינו משלניםת ומחלור למ -- / רפי פר בוא הפכן אפר שלא ילאם הלציר אקרא בל. כי מאוש למנה המלכם שלותה מתב, ופתר במיניו שונון לפנה ותפושה במאמני המנידה לני הה כן יון לא יום אור אוף בור אני שומרת ביראת פי שת שרו ספרי שולנה ויסני מיסר משל בלבת במליצב לחבו ולה וימיקאם לושתן אשבוצה - רונו את נא כן! מפלו פוקרי צמור מישמו מפון ....וכן כמו מעוצים פנים קולים בלשת משנה נישים א המועונוט וא המוסחים, חקרום חכמי היאים, וותה קבא אט לבי בני ואות כו אינו נמשן אורה אתניותן שחקא 3 2 18 6 19 10 19 10 100 all 6, 1/2 14 162/16 האו לבית ישות שא פסל מ תם חבמים למלפרים לחקרם--לרטי נעניםר ולה אפתו לו ה שונתנ נחקר פחיו כולה The All Thise color sand Ist wal.

He pointed again to the progressiveness of the Italian community of Triest, who aid modernize the system of Jewish education, and thus wified Judaism with 28 modern culture.

Wessely was not satisfied merely in advocating the modernization of Hebrew literature, but became its most active worker of the time. He published the "Sefer Ha-midot" (Berlin 1788), a popular treatise an matters of psychology, ethics and theology, written in a plain, lucid Hebrew style. It is interesting to note regarding the understanding of the time that "essely had to apologize for the publication of this work, fearing the fanatics who regarded every pseudophilosophic work as an attempt to undermine legalistic Judaism. Their fear was not wholly unjustified. For though Wessely in his modest way pays the highest tribute in his introduction to the great Talmudic and Cabalistic scholars of his time, he deplores the fact that there is no one in his age to follow in the footsteps of Sandya, Baltya, Maimoniues, Gabirol, and Moses Hayim Luzzato, who devoted their time to the exposition of the ethical content of Judaism.

2/9 APID 19/MAI 92M26 9/20K APID 22MI PPO/Y PPO

The work itself displays no originality nor depth of thought, yet it is a landmark in the literary history of Judaism, for it was the first attempt

of its kind by an Ashkenazic Jewish scholar. The book, as stated above, was written, unlike those of his own time, in a lucid Hebrew style characteristic of the Spanish and Italian Hebrew writers. The tenuency then of the early reformers was clearly a revolt against rabbinic legalism, and a return to the literary and philosophic Sephardic scholars. Like them, Wessely also indulged in philological and grammatical research, a study which resulted in an extensive work, "Lebanon" or "Gau-Maul" in two volumes (Amsterdam 1765-66), which is a philological investigation of Hebrew roots and synonyms. These two volumes bear witness to the author's solid scientific attainments, and it is regrettable that their scientific value is obscured by the prolix style in which they are written. Wessely's greatest distinction, however, was in the field of poetry. Though this phase of his creativeness is out of the realm of our consideration, yet it must be mentioned that the style and content of his poems are indicative of the spirit of the time. In his poetry Wessely is clearly a disciple and successor of the Spanish and Italian Hebrew poets, particularly of Moses Hayim Luzzato; at the same time he is also a child of his age expressing the yearnings of the modern Jew for freedom and emancipation. Though the classic style of his poetry helped to retard the development of pure art, it ushered in humanism into Hebrew literature. just as the general humanistic movement led the European mind along the paths marked out by the classic languages. No sooner did his work become known in Eastern Europe than it raised up a number of imitators. Particularly was his influence decidedly great upon Abraham Bar Lebensohn of Wilna ("Adam / ha-Kohen", 1794-1880), who was surnamed "father of poetry", and who was one of the pillars in the movement for emancipation and against obscurantism in Eastern Wessely's activity as Bible commentator and as coworker in the surope. Meassef will be discussed later in connection with the activity of the Biurists and the Meassfim.

Hence, we see Wessely's manifold influence upon his contemporaries as scholar, philologist, theologian, journalist, and poet. The criticism levelled against him by S. Bernfeld, who sought not only to minimize his knowledge and abilities but also to cast aspersions upon his character. is wholly unjustifiable. Bernfeld accuses Wessely of joining hands with the avowed enemes of Judaism, of belitting arrogantly the authorities of tradition, and of insincerity and hypocrisy. That this criticism is undeserved can be proven by the fact that when an article was published in the Meassef speaking with undue levity about the doctrines of the Talmud in regard to reward and pumishment, Wessely wrote a pamphlet, "Maamar Hakor Din", in which he denounces the editors for allowing disrespectful statements concerning tradition to be published in their journal. In this pamphlet Wessely analyzes all the Talmudic and philosophic statements concerning reward and punishment which have been collected by Menasseh b. Israel in his "Nishmat Hayim" (ch. I. part 13).

Though Wessely incurred the displeasure of the raddinical authorities of Germany and Poland, and though the latter sought to excommunicate and persecute him, he always championed the cause of Jewish cultural emancipation in a most dignified and modest manner, never attacking tradition nor its 38 authorities.

#### 4. Mendelsohn and the Biurist Movement.

The effects of the Biurist movement which has its beginning with Menuelsohn's translation of the Pentateuch, like the achievements of Mendelsohn himself, have been greatly exaggerated and grossly misrepresented by most Jewish historians and writers. Menuelsohn's German translation of the Pentateuch was hailed as a unique and revolutionary phenomenon in Jewish life, and as the immediate stimulus, if not as the cause, of the "enlightment" and of the Reform

39

movement in Germany. Graetz, when speaking of the effects of the Biur, says the following: "As if touched by a magic wand, the Talmud students, fossils of the musty school-houses, were transfigured, and upon the wings of the intellect they soared above the gloomy present and took their flight heavenwards. An insatiable desire for knowledge took possession of them; no territory, however dark, remained inaccessible to them." On the other hand, the leaders of Orthodoxy and later on those of the nationalistic movement attributed the decline of Jewish learning in Western surope to Menuelsohn's translation of the Pentateuch which, they claimed, made the Bible a means for spreading the German language rather than for the study of the Torah.

"ודפה הבתנול שתמשם התפתוח ושפנא ונה משק ותרות
דיפי המונים בה אהלת בני בלשון ולכן הצוחר חם) מצה...
להיה וש אהלפות אל בניעל שפשת המיפחת מאף /מן
בנית וש אהלפות אל בניעל שפשת המיפחת מאף /מן
בנית ובואול" (יפר ל")" בינות בל ב"ו א"ב)".

In most of these statements regarding the Biurist movement and the achievements of Mendelsohn there is lack of historic perspective. The Biurist movement was not a unique phenomenon in Jewish life, as it is regarded to be, nor was it responsible in any way for the Reform movement. Moreover, Mendelsohn was not the only one responsible for the Biurist movement, though he occupied a conspicuous place in it. For if we review the history of Bible translations, we find that from the time when Hebrew ceased to be the spoken language of the Jewish masses, translations of the Bible were constantly made into the vernacular of the people. These translations were not conscious literary or reformatory endeavors but were products that arose out of the necessities of life. And though every Bible translation met in turn with more or less opposition for fear that it would be putting a premium upon the ignorance of the Hebrew text,

yet the need of the common people who gradually lost the knowledge of Hebrew invariably overcame the opposition of the authorities. Of such nature were the Aramaic Targumim in Palestine; the Septuagint in Alexandria; the Greek translation of Aquila; the Syriac translation -- the "Peshitta"; the Arabic translations (the most famous of which is that of Saadya Gaon which has remained to this day the version for the Jews in Arabic speaking countries); the Persian. the Tartar, the Spanish, and the Italian translations; and finally the Judgeo-German translations. Of course, Graetz, with his exaggerated hatred for the East-European Jews and for their language, denounced the Polish "melandim" for translating the Holy Book into their hateful jargon --- "so that it seemed as if Moses had spoken in the barbarous dialect of Polish Jews." It is for this reason that the translation of the Bible into "pure" German by the Menuelsonnian school was regarded as a great cultural emancipation from barbarism. matter of fact the numerous Junaeo-German translations of the Bible, which were and still are derided by the champions of "enlightment", are only a continuation of that same tendency which began with the Targumim, the aim of which was to make the Bible accessible to the masses void of Hebrew knowledge. And since all the East and West European Jews from the beginning of the fifteenth till the end of the eighteenth centuries spoke exclusively in the Judaeo-German dialect, it was but natural for the Bible translations of that period to be written in this vernacular. Thus we have a partial Judaeo-German translation of the Bible in Poland as early as the fifteenth century (the manuscript of which was found in the collection of Dei Rossi, dated Mantua 1421). We also have a Judaeo-German translation of the Psalms by Elijan Levita (Venice 1545). A complete Bible translation in Judgeo German was published by Isaac Blitz of Amsterdam (1676-78). Another complete translation was published there in 1679 by Joseph Witzenhausen, which secured the approbation of the "Council of the Four Lands." A third

Roughlete translation of the Bible into Junaco-German was edited by Sussman Roughleim and Menahem Mair Levi (Amsterdam 1725-1729). It is interesting to note that the Judaco-German into which the Bible was being translated was considered at the time not a "Jewish" dialect but July 100, or 370, and it was considered as such even by Mendelsohn. Yet there was no opposition to these translations on the part of the rabbis. On the contrary, the editor of the first Judaco-German Bible translation published a number of approbations ( - )//200 ) of the Ashkenazic and Sephardic rabbis in which they state that the translation will be of great benefit to the Jews of Germany and of Poland, and to those who have emigrated from these countries into Holland.

And, in fact, this was a literal translation of the Bible in a language which probably was good literary German at the time when it was published. Only Mendelsohn living a century after found the style of the translation barbaric and 48 repulsive.

10 100 001 02 640. 340 Sheet fifth right pelo Pass.

Therefore, at the middle of the eighteenth century when it became in vogue among the rich Jews of Berlin to study the current literary German, the necessity for a translation into modern German was keenly felt. But since all the Hebrew teachers then were Polish immigrants who spoke Judaeo-German, the

desired change could not be brought about so easily. It is for this reason that Mendelsohn found it necessary to translate the Pentateuch into the current literary German for the use of his own children.

"לים כאשר חלן די ילפין בלין פכנים לחניה המת לאופים מינה לשונה לונה מינה ללשונה היין כבמה המשלח לתרוך את מאות מא מחום מונה מונה האות המינה המונה האות בהונה האות המונה האות המונה האות הרבום".

Menuelsohn did not intend, however, to open a new epoch in Bible exegesis, nor did he make any attempt to usher in the "rational spirit of the time," for which he is usually given credit. The translation, as well as the interpretations of the "Biur" are most orthodox, ignoring completely the results of the scientific research made by Spinoza and Elijah Levita. After Mendelsohn, translations of the Bible were made during the nineteenth century in practically every Jewish centre—in Holland, Italy, France, Russia, and later on in America.

We can see, therefore, how unjustifiable are both the commendations and the condemnations of the "Biur". For, as we have clearly seen, the modern German translation of the Bible was a natural outgrowth of the time, just as were all the other translations of the Bible which preceded and succeeded it. It is fallacious, therefore, to attribute to it the outbreaks of reform and the cessation of Jewish learning in Germany, or the progress of Haskalah in Eastern surope, for its tendency was in no way different from that of all the other Bible translations. Many historians and journalists point to the fact that the Jewish young students made use of this translation for the study of the German language and they consider it, therefore, a primary factor which helped to initiate the Jewish people into German culture, which in turn was the immediate cause for the reform movement and for the "denationalization" of the Western Jews. This argument is but trivial, and those who hold such a view

simply confound "incidents" for "factors". For it was the political and economic conditions of the time which compelled the Jews of Germany to study German, just as the Jews were compelled everywhere to study the language of their country. It so happened that during this "Germanization" process the "Biur" was found to be a convenient means for the study of the German language. If the "Biur" were not then in existence, some other convenient means would have been found for the exigencies of the time, just as there were other means for the "russification" of the Russian Jews.

In fact, Menuelsohn himself uiu not regard the "Biur" as a revolutionary or epoch-making work. In his introduction, he devotes a whole chapter to the history of Bible translations, from the Palestinian Targumin to his own time, in which he proves that his translation is only a link in the long chain of pible translations, and that he stands on good traditional prounds from which he would not depart in the slightest manner. There are some who think that in reality Menuelsohn did not stand on traditional grounds, but that he did not dare to empress his views for fear of Jewish public opinion. There is not, however. the slightest justification for such a view. As we shall see later on, Mendelsohn's policy in the Biur is in perfect accord with his general attitude to religion. For Mendelsohn did not only cling firmly to tradition but even where he had the opportunity to choose between a more liberal and a narrower talmudic tradition he would side with the latter. Thus he states unequivocally that every letter, vowel and accentuation mark in the Pentateuch is of divine origin and that they were revealed to Moses on Mount Sinai and nanded down to us without any change whatsoever.

יי מצחב זהל ספק שמריה שמד את כל בברי תחירה מפי המלרה את בל תפר לתפול ולרומון להלנים ובן ולרומון להתנים או הנאון, לו הנאון להתנים וכן

# בים מלאה נות מלה הרושן פור זאור בונ" ---

And though he is fully aware of the controversial data on the subject from non-Jewish and Jewish authorities, including those of Elijah Levita, 52 he finally sides with Isaac Halevi Satanow, the author of "Imre-Binah" and 53 with Azariah bei Rossi, the author of "M'or Enayim", who upheld the tradit- 164 ional conception of revelation. His utter lack of critical analysis he shows most clearly when he states that even the Talmudic and Massoretic emendations were revealed to Moses and were handed down by oral tradition.

וגז ביתין הקני לפנת ב לנות שמבבש כן הנו, משה הול גים
או נמד בחורתו כי זע הפנת בלכב וב משר מס רה אוהואון
הב קומו לפני לפי העני לבלבור זו סוב החלוף שבילי הא
למעל ניתם הפבר אלש מפי אנש".

pounded in his introduction to the Biur, is of utmost importance, for it is characteristic of his whole attitude to Judaism, the misunderstanding of which misled the students of Reform Judaism, as well as of the Neo-Hebraic renaissence. For all of the historians of these two movements begin with mendelsohn as a starting point. The fact is that while he contributed to the progress of these two movements, he had nothing in common with either of them. Instead, he should be regarded as the forerunner of the German orthodox party, the outstanding exponent of which was Rabbi Israel Hildesheimer, and whose platform was defined at the Rabbinical Conference at Budapest in 1869, as follows: "A faithful adherence to traditional teachings combined with an effective effort to keep in touch with the spirit of progress." In reality, this platform advocates a complete adaptation to the cultural environment from without and an unconditional

acherence to a sealed Judaism from within. It is this very attitude which is reflected most consistently in Mendelsohn's life and works. And Bernfeld is perfectly right when he says of Mendelsohn that he was the first among the cultured Jews to whom the problem of the Jews was primary and that of Judaism 57 secondary.

Secondary.

Profile of the Jews was primary and that of Judaism for the Jews was primary and the Jew

Indeed, Menuelsohn was not interested in contributing anything to the progress of Judaism as such, for even the "Biur" which is his only great contribution to Judaism, Menuelsohn himself admits in his introduction was an idea conceived by Solomon b. Joel Dubno.

That Menuelsohn was rather a champion of Jewish rights than of is evident from the fact that he was actually disinterested in Jewish problems altogether until the year 1771, at the time when he reached the age of 42, and after having acquired already a great reputation among non-Jewish circles as an outstanding metaphysician. The impetus for his interest in Jewish problems even after that date came also from without, as he was forced to state 60 his views on Judaism by the controversy with the Christian theologian Lavater. Likewise, mendelsohn's Jewish activities after that incident show clearly that he was more interested in securing civil emancipation for the Jews rather than in the inner development of Judaism. A complete discussion of this would lead us far afield, but a few instances will suffice. His effort to abolish early for instance, was clearly not a measure of reform, for there were many other phases of Jewish practice which he regarded with disfavor and for His motive for being in favor of this which he aid not advocate any change. particular reform can be explained only by the fact that he believed that such a reform would facilitate the process of emancipation. The very fact that his interest in this reform came as a result of the Decree of the Duke of Mecklenburg63

Schwerin (April 1772) would lead us to this conclusion. Similarly, when in 1777 several hundred impoverished Jews were about to be expelled from Presden, memielsohn interceded in their behalf. In 1778 at the request of Hirschel Levin, chief rabbi of Berlin, he wrote a compilation of the civil laws of the Cota /co in German, which he called "Ritualgesetze der Juden" to prove to King Prederich that the laws of Judaism do not conflict in any way with those 64 of the state. As far as the publication of the Biur in 1779 we can mention, in addition to what has been stated above, the letter of Mendelsohn to his friend Augustus Von Heinings, the Panish State councillor (June 29, 1779), in which he states clearly that he never intended to publish it. But since he was led through certain circumstances to do so, he believes that it will be for the best 65 interests of his people.

Mendelsohn's collaboration with Chr. W. Bobin in the publication of the accument "Weber die Bürgerliche Verbesserung der Juden" and his preface to Marcus Herz's translation of the "Vindiciae Judaeorum", the famous apologetic work of Menasseh b. Israel, were likewise emancipatory endeavors. Again, his "Mognum opus" Jerusalem" (Berlin 1783) is surely not a treatise on Judaism, as it is assumed to be, but rather an apologetic work in behalf of the religion of the Jews, which Mendelsohn tried to represent in a most favorable light. Though this work was and still is regarded as an epoch-making book, it has but little originality and shows altogether a lack of historic perspective. For our purpose it is enough to mention of this book that in it Mendelsohn regarded every ceremonial law as having eternal validity, unless abrogated by a new revelation. "The spirit of Judaism," he said, "is freedom of doctrine and conformity in 66 action." Yet, in spite of this, as we have seen above, Mendelsohn, in his introduction to the Biur clung firmly to the most narrow construction of Jewish doctrines concerning revelation. Again, many see in this dual attitude towards

sohn. But in justice to him it must be said that there is not the slightest evidence for such an accusation, because Mendelsohn's intellectual integrity was beyond reproach. To understand this seeming inconsistency on the part of Mendelsohn, we must bear in mind that to him, like to the cultured German, orthodox Jew of our own time, Judaism was a closed chapter which cannot allow for any changes except for such minor reforms which would improve the civil status of the Jew.

And though Mendelsohn was an outstanding figure in the Biurist movement, and though he was instrumental in the foundation of the "Megssef" and gave it even a few anonymous contributions, the fact remains that he did not write a single work in Hebrew setting forth his philosophic views to Jewish readers. This fact is most glaring, because Mendelsohn was a master of Hebrew style, and because the "Hebrew language was known then to about all Jews, with the exception of a few ignorant villagers, and it offered a most excellent medium for propogating suropean culture." This only confirms our conclusion that the reason Mendelsohn wrote at all on matters pertaining to Judaism is because of his desire to gain non-Jewish recognition for his people, rather than to further the development of Judaism. Hence, the one great achievement to Mendelsohn's credit is the civil emancipation of the Jews beginning with the nine teenth century. Indirectly, this achievement helped to further the movement for reforms and for Neo-Hebraic renaissance, but on the other hand, it impeded the progress of both. For each of these movements aimed in its own way to create a modern Judaism which should form a synthesis between Western dulture and traditional Judaism, while Mendelsonn's ideology only nelped to create a dichotomy in the life of the people which finally led to wholesale

apostasy. And because of his great prostine, both the reform movement in Germany and the Hebrew renaissance in Eastern Europe suffered for a long time from this Menuelsohnian legacy which found its clearest expression in the motto of Juuah Leon Gordon, " Photo about Polisa Pok and " - "Be a cosmopolitan man from without and a traditional Jew from within." It is only with the appearance of men like abranam Geiger and Damuel Holdheim in Germany.

71

and like Peretz Dmolenskin in Russia, that the intellectual Jews of Europe began to shake off this Menuelsonnian attitude to Judaism, which can appeal only to people of compactmental minus.

literature, we had to dwell at length on his activities and on his attitude to Judaism for several reasons: First, it enabled us to understand that Mendelsohnian legacy under which both the reformers and the "Maskilim" had to labor; secondly, it proved beyond any doubt how false it is to regard the reform movement conconnitant with emancipation as Bernfeld does ( ) Also 122 ( ) A

The other outstanding figures among the "Biurists" will be treated in connection with the "Meassfim".

#### 5. The Meassfim.

Though Mendelsonn was no doubt the central magnetic figure in the circle of the cultured Jews in Germany, yet it is among his followers and friends that we must seek the true bearers of the Jewish rennaisance in the end of the eighteenth century. It was already mentioned above that it was Wessely,

Mendelsohn's closest friend, who sought to bring in Western culture in the life of the Jew through the medium of a modernized Hebrew language and through reforms in the Hebrew education of the children. Both of these movements, in which Mendelsohn himself displayed but a passive interest, became the pivotal issues of the Meassfim and awakened a responsive thrill in the hearts of his young followers and admirers, particularly of his proteges among the Polish imal rants. Of course, Graetz with his well-known prejudice towards the Polish Jews, says of them as follows: "Young Poles, adventurous spirits, thirsting for knowledge with good minds but confused thoughts, both pure and impure elements, forced themselves upon Mendelsohn and brought him into bad repute. The majority has broken not alone with the Talmud, but also with religion and morality; they led a dissolute life, but considered it the mark of philosophy and enlightment. Out of love to mankind and independent thought, Mendelsohn entered into relations with them, held discussions with them, advanced and aided them, which also cast a false light upon his relation to Judaism." The fact of the matter is that these Polish immigrants whom wracts so mercilessly derideds made Mendelsohn's position in Judais what it was, and it was they who brought in the new era of enlightment into German Jewry. For Mendelsohn was not only taught and influenced by them but it was they who made the Biur accessible to the Polish Jews who were its greatest patronizers, and it was their contributions to the "Meassef", together with those of the Italian scholars, that gave this period any literary value at all.

Among those who have exerted a great influence upon the so-called "Mendelsonnian school" was Solomon Dubno of Polana. Aubno was the outstanding Hebrew literary genius of his time, and it was ne who was responsible for the publication of the Biur and for its popularity. It was his edition of

Luzzato's "La-Yesharim Thilah" that marks, according to Slouschz, the repolick . E'ph
naissance in Hebrew literature. Likewise, Aaron Yaroslav, Shalom Ha-Cohen,
Isaac Ha-Levi Satanow, Mendel Levin, Junah ben-Zeeb, and a number of others,
all hailed from Poland, and among them were leading contributors to the Biur,
78
while others were outstanding Meassfim.

The idea of establishing the "MeassPf" as a Hebrew monthly periodical was conceived by Isaac Abraham Euchel (B. Copenhagen 1758; d. 80

Berlin 1804) and by Mendel Bresslau (d. at Bresslau 1829). In the spring of 1785, they issued an appeal to all the Jews to assist in the establishment of a society for the study of Hebrew 227 186 (2019 1832). The first number of the periodical was announced April 13, 1783 in a prospectus "Nahal Ha-Bsor", and the first volume appeared at Konigsberg in 1784, because a number of philanthropic Jews there gave their generous support for 82 this enterprise.

For our purpose it is interesting to note that for fear that their scheme would fail to arouse the enthusiasm of the people, the leaders of the society agreesed themselves to Wessely, imploring him to assume a leading part in this undertaking.

(NAME AND AND PROPERTY AND AND COMPANY PROPERTY AND PROPERTY.

Seeing in the success of this society a great future for Hebrew literature. Wessely gave the "Meassef" not only his sanction but also his literary contributions which gave the periodical at once a standing in the community. In his letter to the editors, dated the 4th of Sh'bat, Wessely gives them not only words of encouragement but also a word of timely warning that they do not antagonize the authorities of religion in any manner, and

that they should not make the Hebrew language as an end in itself but that it 84 shall ever remain a means for the study of the Torah.

The purpose of the Meassfim was clearly to bring in a revival in Hebrew literature and culture. Eachel, being one of the very few cultured at the time could not help but deplore the educational status of his people, and with the enthusiasm of a reformer he cried out, "Behold the season of learning has come to all nations; they rest neither day nor night from teaching 85 their children the art of letters; why then sit we idle, folding our hands?"

Enchel was not calling in the desert, for the best element of the young generation immediately responded with equal enthusiasm.

The editors of the meassef sought to avoid one-sidedness and they divided the periodical into five departments: Poetry; essays--linguistic, exegetical and "almudic; biographical articles; current news; and reviews of 87 current publications. And though Bernfeld, like many others, minimizes sar-88 castically the literary importance of the "Meassef", we must not forget that it was the first successful attempt of its sort in Jewish history. It is true that too many of its contributors were shallow intellectuals, lacking breadth of vision, yet it must be admitted that in spite of all their shortcomings, they have brought in a fresh current of life which ran through every Jewin centre in purpose and brought in a new ideal which dominated the Jewish world of letters 89 for the next half century. It would be out of our realm to discuss here the 90 literary aspect of the meassef, for we are interested in it primarily as a factor in the struggles for reforms in Judaism. And as such its influence was manifold:

1. For the Meassfim chose as their new sphere of activity the reform of Hebrew elementary education, which, as stated above, was the first step in the

movement for synagog reforms.

- 2. They battled against religious fanaticism and casuistic methods in

  Jewish learning, seeking to replace them by liberal ideas and scientific
  91

  research. And though their campaign against straight-laced orthodoxy and
  against the orthodox raccis was rather moderate due to the influence of Wessely, yet we find already in the Meassef articles advocating reforms in minor
  92

  points of Rabbinic pactice and synagogal ritual.
- 3. The Meassef was the first Hebrew literary medium which advocated the study of German and of German culture, and which shught to familiarize the Jews with the social and aesthetic demands of modern life and induce them to rid themselves of the ingrained peculiarities of Ghetto life...
- 4. As far as the Hebrew language is concerned, the meassfim succeeded in purifying it from Rabbinic distortions and in restoring it to its Biblical form. And though they went to too great an extreme in that direction, yet it was due to this effort that the secularization of Rebrew literature was brought about. Moreover, through their independent secular Hebrew periodical, the meassfim were able to disseminate and to interchange the progressive ideas hailing from the liberal Jewish circles of France, Holland, Foland, Galicia, and Germany.
- b. But the greatest contribution of the Meassfim to liberal Judais. was, as stated above, the establishment of the first forum, in which educated Jewish laymen could discuss freely problems concerning Jews and Judaism, which in time compelled the orthodox rabbis to share their authority over the people.

It has been the vogue among Hebrew journalists in Russia to criticise very severely the "Meassfim" and to brand their activities as de93
structive and negative. As proof for their contention, they would point out to the short duration of the "Meassef" (from 1784-1811). We must bear in mind,

however, that the Meassef was the first experiment of its kind in Jewish literature and though the periodical ceased to function in 1811, the Hebrew journalistic movement which they began continued to this very day and was the most potent factor in the disintegration of the spiritual despotism which the orthodox rabbis exerted in Jewish life. On the ruins of the "Meassef" the "Bikkure Ha-Ittim" appeared (Vienna 1820-1313), for it was established by one of the former Meassfim, Sholom Ha-Kohen. This periodical was succeeded in turn by others, and so the chain of Hebrew journalism continues to this very day. The precarious existence of the "Meassef", and its early death cannot be attributed to the policy of the periodical nor to the shortcomings of its collaborators. Every student of Hebrew journalism knows that all the Hebrew periodicals suffered the same bitter fate, and that the existence of Hebrew periodicals today is just as precarious. For to this very day Hebrew periodicals in the Diaspora can serve only as transitional mediums for the cultural emancipation of the Ghetto Jews who were reared in the Hebrew language. As soon as the individual Jew in the Diaspora becomes adjusted to the culture of his environment and conversant with its language, he finds in the periodical literature of the vernacular a more convenient and more efficient medium of information, and finds no longer any vital need for a Hebrew periodical. Hence. as soon as the cultural aim of the Meassfim was accomplished and the Jews did become thoroughly conversant with German culture, the doom of the periodical was inevitable.

These facts must be borne in minu if we are to understand the attitude of the early reforms to the Hebrew language. The early reformers in Germany, contrary to the prevailing impression, were not against the Hebrew language. Bather the contrary is true. For in Germany it was chiefly the

discussion evoked by the movement for religious reforms that created a literature in Hebrew. The decadence of the Hebrew learning in Germany after the emancipation is admitted even by sernfeld to be due chiefly to the political and economic conditions then, rather than to the activities of the Meassfim It is to meet these critical conditions that and of the early reformers. the latter began to advocate prayers and sermons in the vernacular in order to keep the uninformed masses, particularly the women, within the fold of "louschy, commenting on Lieberman's book, "Or Nogah", Judaism. that it is curious to read pleas written in a classic Hebrew for the abolit-100 ion of the Hebrew language and against the maintenance of Jewish nationality. but, as we shall see later, Lieberman and his like entertained no such motives in advocating the use of the vernacular for religious purposes. Instead, they were prompted by motives similar to those of the Hassidic leaders who, in spite of their ardent love for Hebrew, advocated the use of Judaeo-German, 101 because of their passion for the popularization of Judaism among the unlearned. of course, this popularization tenuency assumed abnormal proportions beyond the limits contemplated by the early reformers, and it is the abuse of that tendency that proved so fam to the reform movement. For it is this extreme passion for the popularization of Judaism and the distorted conception of synagogal democracy that gave supremacy to the "Am-Haretz" in Jewish life, which in turn led to the decline of Hebre learning among the laity and the rabbinate just as it does in our American Jewish communities today. It is only as we exonerate the early reformers from the charge of anti-Hebraic tendencies that we can approach the Hebrew literature of that time without pre-established bias.

## 6. Rabbinic Support for Reforms.

In analyzing the Hebrew literature evoked by the movement for religious reforms, we cannot follow any other order except that of chronology. se it noted that all the rabbinical approval to the reform movement came from Laly, Westphalia and Hungary. All the German rabbis, save one, were bitterly and uncompromisingly opposed even to the slightest and the most insignificant innovations. The only German rappi who was in sympathy with the reform movement was Paul Hirshel Berlin (1740-1794). And though he was one of the few rappis of his time who combined great ralmudic learning with secular education, yet the underhanded and dishonorable methods which he pursued in defending the reformers did more harm than good to the cause of reform. Occupying as he did the rabbinate in Frankfort-on-the-Oder it was impossible for him to denounce openly the old order without suffering the consequences, as aid his Hungarian colleague, Aaron Chorin. Berlin, therefore, those to advance his progressive ideas anonymously or under pseudonyms, a course which put him and the cause which he deended in great disrepute.

In his younger days, Saul Berlin came under the influence of the great Polish scholar and poet. Isaac Halevi Satanov. The latter represented a peculiar conglomeration of contrasts—he dressed in the garb of the Polish Jew of that period, yet was a thorough German in his actions and habits. Though orthodox in his beliefs, he nevertheless favored reform in practise. He was one of the greatest authorities on Jewish tradition and lore, and was at the same time the most free-thinking of philosophers. He was a prolific writer, yet most of his works were published anonymously. And even in the most earnest and solemn of his writings there can always be discerned an undercurrent of 104 the most playful humor. Berlin, however, innerited from his master all the

unwholesome qualities and the undernanded methods which he later on displayed in all his works.

Berlin began his literary career with an ananymous circular letter. "Ketqb Yosher" (Berlin 1794) in defense of Wessely's program for educational reforms. In this circular letter we see already the tendency of the man. Unlike "essely, who approached the subject with reverence and with intellectual earnestness, Berlin betrays in his criticism a morbid sarcasm in vilifying and ridiculing the rabbis and the teachers who upheld the traditional system of Jewish education and learning. As an illustration of the racy humor which berlin constantly employed against his oppenents, the following words which he puts into the mouth of a melamed is typical:

مر المرور المرو

This tendency is still more evident in his pseudonymous work,
"Wizpeh Yoktel" (published by Mavid Friedlander and his brother-in-law, Itzig,
106
Berlin 1789), a polemic against the "Torat Yekutiel" of Raphael Ha-Kohen.
The latter was one of the greatest scholars of Lithuania and after serving
there as rabbi for many years, he was called to fill the rabbinate of the
"Three Communities" (Altona, Hamburg and Wandsbeck). Raphael was esteemed not

only by Jewish scholars but also by the Aing of Jenmark. He was one of the most zealous advocates of the old order and the most bitter opponent of Menuelsonn's translation of the Pentateuch and of all the cultural innovations in his time. Saul serlin under the assumed name of "Obadiah b. Baruch of foland" attempted to ridicule in his work the Talmudic methods of Taphael, and to stigmatize him not only as ignorant but also as intellectually dishonest. The publishers of the book declared in a preface that they had received this work from a traveling Polish Talmudist, and had considered it their duty to print and submit it to the judgment of specialists. In order to secure the anonimity more thoroughly. Saul berlin and his father were named among those who were to As soon as this book reached altona and Hamburg, where Raphael was chief rabbi, the work as well as its author was placed under the ban. The resentment was not so much to the criticism of Aphael's Almunic methods of interpretation but to the entirely unfounded attack upon the honor and honesty of the foremost exponent of orthodox rabbinism and whose incorruptibility and firmness of character were admired even by his enemies. The introduction, as well as the whole work of Berlin, is written in a most vulger arrogance, and is full of the most outrageous epithets which finds no parallel in madbinic literature. Had serlin been content to illustrate the senseless casuistic methods of the current rabbinic literature, as displayed in Raphael's work, he would have performed a meritorious work. But his venemous attacks and inexcusable levity with which he treated an honored leader in Israel only helped to injure the cause which he desired to further.

Before the excitement over this scandalous affair had subsided,
Berlin created a new sensation by another rabbinic work. In 1793 he published
at Perlin under the title "Besaprim Rosh" 392 response purporting to be by

R. Asher b. Tehiel, with many glosses and comments which he called "Pish Fale". On the title page of this book it is stated that these responsa were collected by a contemporary of the "Rosh", R. Isaac de modeno, and in the introduction it is asserted that these were found in a manuscript, hitherto unknown. Derlin claimed that he bought this collection from a Turkish rabbie, Hayim b. Johan Zechi, whom he met at Cassal in the province of Piedmont (?). It has been well established now that the whole work is a forgery, and that the names of the people mentioned in the introduction are fictitious. After the publication of this work a pamphlet was issued by Wolf of Landsberg to prove that the work was spurious. Berlin aroused a storm of indignation by thus fraudulently using the name of the most famous rabbis of the Middle Ages to combat orthodoxy.

A few examples will illustrate the character of these responsa.

Berlin says, for instance, in one responsa that an insight into the principles of the Torah and its commands cannot be gained directly from it or from tradition, but only by means of the philosophico-logical training derived from non109

Jewish sources.

This opinion is ascribed to Asner b. Tehiel who condemned the study of philosophy, and even the natural sciences as being non-Jewish and 110 permicious. In the same responsa, Asner b. Tehiel is quoted as saying:

"Articles of faith must be adapted to the times; and at present the most

essential article is that we are all utterly worthless and depraved, and that our only duty consists in loving truth and peace and learning to know God and 111 his works." Thus all of perlin's response are injected with phrases that criticize the rabbis of his time for their ignorance, narrow-mindedness, unfounded superstition and stubborn separatism. R. Asher is also alleged to be the author of the two response concerning the modification of the ceremonial laws. Thus, for instance, it should be permitted to shave and to drink non-limitation of the ceremonial laws. Thus, for instance, it should be permitted to shave and to drink non-limitation of the ceremonial laws.

Thus, perlin expressed his own views on the necessity of reforming the laws by ascribing them to R. Asher b. Tehiel who was the most rigorous legalist of the thirteenth century. Perlin could not, however, escape the consequences of such a mode of warfare. As soon as the forgery was found out, he had to resign the rabbinate, and, in order to end the dispute which he had aroused he went to London where he died a few months after his arrival.

Saul perlin typifies the impetuous youths among the followers of Wessely, who were filled with a burning desire to lead the people toward intellectual freedom but to whom Wessely's timid and modest attempts to inaugurate a new era did not appeal. With their youthful ardor and short-sightedness, they did not understand that a development of the popular consciousness is a slow process. And because an open championship of reform was as yet impossible, they resorted to anonymous works and pamphlets full of debased and embittered attacks upon Fabbinism. Perlin was the outstanding champion of that type, for being really a great Talmudist he knew better than any person the weaknesses of orthodoxy.

7. Raboinic Support for the Reform sovement Outside of Germany.

while the German rabbis, as stated before, were strenuously opposed to the slightest inmovations in matters of religion, a more liberal religious spirit prevailed outside of vermany. The first rabbinic work to approve openly and earnestly the aspirations of the younger generation was that of R. Mendel steinhard, onief rabbi of Westphalia and councillor of the consistory which convened in 1807. Mendel Steinhardt was a talmudist of note, and in his collection of responsa, "She'elot u-reshubot bibre Menahem" (Offenbach 1804), he shows a thorough knowledge of salmudic literature which he presented in a very clear and logical manner. His style is not as cumbersome as that of the other rabbis of his time, and from the introduction to his work we can see that he was a modest and progressive scholar who, while clinging firmly to tradition, was ready to meet the spirit of the time as far as tradition will allow.

When Israel Jacobson began to carry out some minor communal, educational and congregational reforms among the Jews of Westphalia, Steinhardt wrote in defense of Jacobson his "Mibre Iggereth" (ed. W. Heidenneim, Rodelheim, 1892) to justify the innovations introduced by the Jewish consistory at Cassel, and to prove that they were undertaken in conformity with Talmudic principles.

Jacobson's aims were not to start a new movement in Judaism. He was merely a public-spirited layman who was moved to introduce innovations in order to remove certain abuses in Jewish life. He sought to improve first of all, the Jewish communal affairs, the mismanagement of which caused an undue financial burden upon the people. He also sought to introduce a system in the Jewish educational institutions and a decorum into the religious services that they might appeal to the younger people who were brought up in modern Western culture. In fact, even the opponents of the reformers concede that the

spiritual decadence in the religious services at the time was intolerable and that most of his innovations were absolutely necessary. Jacobson was firmly convinced that reforms of some kind had to be inaugurated at once, but in order not to antagonize the fanatics he proceeded cautiously and be an his activity by founding the free school of Seesen (1801), where Jewish and Christian children alike received a modern educations. (This close association of children of different creeds was in itself a great innovation at the time.) Jacobson soon perceived the necessity of adjusting the religious services of the school to the aesthetic feelings of these children. He, therefore, erected in 1010 a beautiful Temple within the school grounds and though he made no fundamental changes in the ritual, he showed his reformatory tendencies by introducing an organ, nymns in berman were sung by the boys, prayers in berman were added to those in the Hebrew, and Jermons were frequently given in the vernacular. These slight innovations were the beginnings of the Reform movement as a practical achievement. Jacobson's reformatory tendency was further shown by nis strong advocacy in favor of confirmation services. In 1811, Jacobson confirmed for the first time in the Seesen Synagog five Jewish boys.

shows that these apparent innovations did not transgress any prescribed rabbinical enactment. In his "Dibre Igeret", which consists of ten responsa, Steinhard defends the following innovations of the consistory: The permission to
116
use pulse, sugar, tea, and tobacco on days of Passover; the abolition of
217
calling people to the Toran by name; the introduction of German hymns in
the children's services; the abolition of the custom to go around the
alter in procession with the lulab except for the officers and the ministers of
the congregation; the abolition of the custom of beating the willows in Hoshana

119

cite the 3/han > conly on Yom Kippur night and the allower in unison 120 on Sabbaths and festivals: the innovations that Kadish" be recited in unison by all the mourners; the omission of the fore the Eighteen Benedictions, except on Rosh Hashona and Yom Kippur: the abolition of prayers which contain cabalistic doctrines; the abolition of a number of prayers and plyutim that refer to the persecution of the Jews by non-Jewish neighbors and to the enmity that exists between them and the latter.

In each responsa Dteinhardt cites statements from Talmudic and post-Talmudic authorities to justify the innovations. He was moved, he says, to approve these departures from tradition because of the exigencies of the time. The arguments for most of these innovations are the current ones in pro-reform literature, and we will have occasion later on to discuss them in detail in connection with Lieberman's "Sefer Nogoh Hazeuek", which is the most complete applogetic work for the justification of synagor reforms on traditional Steinhardt's defense of reforms is characteristic of the time for rounas. it shows that the op onents then aid not understand any more than the proponents the real issues involved in these departures. All they were concerned in was that the innovations constitute departures from established custom. They did not differentiate between the introduction of Jerman hymns into the Jewish service. and the abolition of beating the willows on Hoshana Rabba. To the rigorists both of these constituted unauthoritative departures from the accepted ritual which should be condemned. Hence, the whole early literature evoked by the movement for reforms with but few exceptions consisted of pilpulistic discussions as to points of interpretation of the law, and not as

to principles. For both, the early advocates as well as the opponents of religious reforms, did not understand the political and cultural consequences 125

This first attempt at religious reforms which was begun by the Westphalian consistory was of short duration, for due to the political reverses, of Napoleon it ceased to function in 1813. A more serious attempt at reforms and of more lasting influence was the "Hamburg Temple".

#### IlI

# THE CONTROVERSY OF THE HAMBURG TEMPLE

gear.

1. Events Leading to the Construction of the Temple.

The famous edict of March 11th, issued by the king of Prussia, Frederick William III, marks the beginning of a new period for the Jews of Germany. His emancipatory edict declared the Jews residing in Prussia as natives and raised them to the rank of Prussian citizenship. It gave them permission to settle anywhere in the land and to acquire real estate. It made the eligible for teachers' positions and for communal offices. All restrictive trade conditions were abolished, as well as the special taxes which they nad been compelled to pay as Jews. In return, they had to assume all the obligations of citizenship, such as taxes and military service. Rabbinical civil jurisuiction was to cease. There were also a number of inhibitory paragraphs in the edict, but its general tendency was such as made for freedom in so marked a degree that the Jews of Berlin looked upon it almost in the light of their Magna Charta. And though the edict aid not touch the religious affairs of the Jews further than to demand that rabbinical jurisdiction cease. and though the leavers of emancipation contended that political rights should not be bought at the cost of religious convictions, nevertheless, the modification of Jewish life went hand in hand with emancipation.

The taste for European culture had developed, the entry into the life without made adjustments in the life within inevitable. There was much precipitate haste; no one calculated what the issue might be. Shortly after the promulgation of this edict, wavid friedlander wrote a pamphlet entitled, "On the changes in the pervice of the Synagog made necessary by the

Sentrue

new organization of the Jewish school in the Prussian states" (Berlin 1812). In this pamphlet Friedlander dwelt particularly on the necessity of a reorganization of the schools and of a reform in the service; the chief features of the latter were to be the abolition of all prayers that deplore the destruction of the temple in Jerusalem and that implore its reconstruction, and those that express the hope for the coming of the Messiah. In his opinion there is no justification for such prayers in our time. Likewise, he advocated the introduction of German as the language of the service, particularly for the benefit of the youth who did not understand the Hebrew prayers. A copy of this pamphlet was submitted to Frederick William, but the latter refrained from committing himself on the issue. In Opposition to wavia Friedlander's views. Rabbi Solomon Pappenneim (1740-1814) of presslau wrote "Freymuthige Erklarung über die.....Kritik des Gotlesdientes der Juden and deren Erziehung der Jugend" (Breslau 1813). R. Solomon Pappenheimer was one of the few of his generation who combined a thorough knowledge of Judaism with the finest of Western Culture. And while he realized the need for many reforms, he was strenuously opposed to Friedlander's views. Particularly did he oppose the intervention of the government in internal Jewish matters, such as educational and congregational affairs, declaring that "a convention of sensible rappis for the purpose of remedying these abuses to be highly desirable." In regard to the linguistic problem of the Synagog he stood uncompromisingly for the use of the Hebrew in the prayers, but unlike the German rabbis of his time he based his contentions not on more Talmunic authority and custom but on psychological grounds. In his view, it is more effective to use a sacred tongue rather than the vernacular for religious purposes. Even in this pamphlet we do not see as yet any mention as to the cultural aspect of the linguistic changes in the service.

After the consistorial organization in Westphalia hau fallen through, Israel Jacobson removed to Berlin. There he instituted in his home a private service according to the new style, with music, prayers in German and a German sermon. A similar service was called into existence at the home of Jacob Herz Beer, the father of the composer Meyerbeer. Due to orthodox opposition, however, both private chapels were ordered closed by the government. which was averse to sectarian innovations. The young men who acted as preachers at these services were Isaac Auerbach, Eduard Kley, Leopold Zunz, Isaac Noah Manheimer, and C. S. Gunsburg. These men succeeded in attracting to these modern services hundres from among the most cultured classes of Berlin Jewry. in 1817, when the government ordered all privated synagogs to be closed. Eduard Kley accepted the post of director of the Jewish free school at Hamburg. There he succeeded in organizing a group of liberals who took steps to introduce the new style of service in a permanent edifice of their own. As a result, the "amburg remple was dedicated in 1818. Kley and cotthold Salomon became the Temple preachers.

The service at Hamburg was ordered very much after the pattern of the Perlin experiments. There was choral singing to the accompaniment of the organ; German predominated in the liturgy, though the main prayers were recited in Hebrew. The Sabbath portion of the Torah was read in the Portugueses pronunciation and without the traditional cantillation.

The prayer book of the Hamburg -emple was edited by Meir 5
Israel presslau (d. 1839) and peckel Isaac Frankel (1765-1835), two noted Hebraists who combined Jewish scholarship and Western culture. Their aim was to preserve the traditional prayers as much as it was possible in the light of modern thought and conditions of life. The work was done with great skill.

On the whole, the prayer book followed the traditional cast. Only late accretions have been omitted, such as the mediaeval Ashkenazic piyutia which were substituted by the more poetic piyutim of the Sephardic ritual. cision or rephrasing of those portions of the liturgy which referred to the messianic restoration were carried out with great skill and with fine insight. They left untouched or merely rephrased such prayers that refer to the future restoration of Palestine, and omitted only those passages that stated unequivocally that all the Jews regarded the selves as foreigners in the lands of their sojourn, and that they hope to be delivered with the coming of the Messiah. The editors were accused time and again for being inconsistent in this matter. However, from their point of view they were thoroughly consistent. The editors did not abandon the hope that in the remote future there may be a restoration of Palestine as a Jewish country for those who will wish to there and settle as citizens. They retained, therefore, those prayers which imply such a hope. They omitted only such prayers that would reflect on their own loyalty to their country, and which were not in marmony with the civil status of the Jew after emancipation.

Though this new prayer book clung very tenanciously to tradition and though it could be well defended on traditional grounds, it aroused a storm of opposition on the part of the rabbis who declared uncompromisingly that the whole prayer book (from property to prayer to prayer book (from property) to prayer to prayer book (from property). The moderate intelestituted, and that no one has the right to temper with it. The moderate intelectuals, such as Eduard Kley, J. L. Riesser, M. J. presslau, and J. J. Frankel, and others, sought to arrive at some reconciliation with the orthodox, but their words fell on deaf ears. The three rabbis of Hamburg, Paruch b. Meir User, Moses Jacob Jaffe and Yechiel Michael Speyer, issued a proclamation denouncing

the heresies of the new movement. As a result, the orthodox party now took the reprehensible step of attempting to induce the senate of Hamburg to close the new houses of worship. This caused the reformers to bestir themselves. The officers of the new congregation requested rabbinical authorities for an expression of opinion on the validity of the reforms which they had introduced. This resulted in the publication of the "Befer Nogah Hazedek" (Jessau 1816) which is a collection of rabbinical opinions favoring the new departures of the Hamburg Temple.

## 2. Elieger Lieberman - "Nogah Hazedek".

It is noteworthy that Israel Jacobson, the most argent supporter of the namburg Temple, could not get a single German rappi or lay almodic scholar of any standing to support those mild innovations which they introduced into the service. Jacobson, therefore, employed an itinerant rabbi. Eliezer Lieberman, seemingly hailing from Poland, to draw up a rabbinic defense of the Hamburg reforms. Lieberman thereupon collected rabbinical opinions from the rabbis of Italy and Hungary, to be more exact -- from the province of Moravia, which was a significant seat of Jewish learning at the time and known as a centre of liberal thought. These rabbinical utterances he published unuer the title "Sefer Hogah Hazedek", with an appendix "Or Nogah" in which he set forth his own views on the necessity of reforms, and which is a masterpiece in point of style and content. This work marks the culmination of the Hamburg experiment, because hitherto it was led by laymen or by preachers of little Jewish learning, and could, therefore, not wield great influence over the people. Lieberman's work, however, gave the Hamburg temple the sanction of tradition, and thus gained the confidence of a great number of intellectual Jews who realized the necessity of synagogal reforms, but were not ready to

12

break with rabbinic tradition. This work is by far the most superior of all the Hebrew literature evoked by the reform movement, for it represents on the whole the soundest rabbinic support in favor of moderate reforms, and it has been used as such from the time of its publication to this very day when the same issues arise. We must give it, therefore, a thorough analysis for it covers actually all the arguments in favor of reform from the point of view of Rabbinic tradition.

The editor of this work had been greatly and unjustly abused by the orthodox and had not been given enough recognition by the reformers. For in his "Or Nogah" he indicates clearly his superiority over both the orthodox rabbis and over the shallow impetuous intellectuals. But Lieberman was a poor, itinerant scholar, and because of this he was looked down upon by the orthougx rabbis, as well as by the reformers, who seemingly had not given him ome recognition. Thus, only confirming the old Hebrew adage, "The poor man's wiscom is descised." According to G. Wolf. Lieberman was a native of Austria: Jost says that he pretended to be an Hungarian rabbi: but in the preface to his "Or No ah" Lieberman signs nimself, "son of Zeeb Wolf, rapbi of Heunegau" (probably Hagenau, Alsace). Lieberman must have travelled extensively, and thus knew many of the rabbis of his time in person, and therefore he undertook at the request of Jacobson, to collect the opinions of the 15 rabbis outside of Germany whom he knew to be liberal in their religious views. In 1819. Lieberman travelled in Austria to propogate reform ideas and according to the statement of the Chief of Police Sedlnitzky, to found for that Nothing else is, known of his life. purpose & journal called "Syonia". also Berulel According to Wolf, and wractz, Lieberman became later a convert to Roman Catholicism, but there is nothing positive to corroborate this assertion.

9:19

Of the rabbis that gave their consent to synagos reforms were shem-Tob Samun of Leghorn, R. Jacob Vita Recanati of Pessaro, R. Moses Kunitz, or Kunitzer, of Sudapest, and R. Aaron Chorin of Arad, Moravia. The endorsement by the rabbinates of Leghorn and Jerusalem was afterward declared to be 4 98 fictitious.

burg, chiefly by citations from liberal rappinical authorities. Lieberman also devotes the first part of his appendix ( & plo and ) //c) to the same purpose, summing up the traditional authoritative doctrine in favor of reforms and thereby showing a thorough knowledge of Talmudic and post-Talmudic literature. But in his introduction to the second part of the appendix, he states that he is not satisfied merely with citing authorities, but that he seeks to prove the necessity of reforms on the grounds of rational and ethical considerations.

In this second part of his "Or Rogah", Lieberman displays his intellectual superiority over all the rabbis whose opinions he collected, and certainly over those who later on protested against his work. In a

simple but scholarly style of which the rabbis of his time were incapable he explains in his introduction that he is not aiming at the destruction of faith. but rather at the strengthening of it. For true faith, he says, is impossible without a thorough knowledge of secular sciences and philosophy, and if one's faith is shaken by the acquisition of such knowledge, it only proves that it was not sufficiently deep-rooted. In the very opening of his essay he takes to task the religious leaders in Israel who denounce the reformers so pitterly while they do nothing to counteract the destructive influence of those who threw away Judaism altogether. Nor does he spare the intellectuals, the so-called champions of enlightment, who upon the first taste of "estern culture assume a contemptuous attitude to their Jewish cultural heritage. The first he sar-I'M MENN ! castically calls "The blind who grope in the darkness" ( and the others "misleading lights" ( . , N N 19/KN ) about whom he remarks as follows: "Of them may be said that they are like the ages who rejoice when they set the forest on fire thinking that they see a great light about them." יוא במת מנים כאה החנים שהם מאירים מיני הפיר הפיר במו לאור חנים אתה מתני המים שתפתו לקול הכל ה

Thus Lieberman pleads on both sides. He pleads for the return of the intellectuals to the synagog and for tolerance on the part of the rabbis who in their obstinacy only helped to alienate the youth from the sinagog. He describes most eloquently his impressions of the Hamburg temple which he hoped would prove the bulwark of Judaish for the youth.

"عمل را مردع به ادرال الدواور برواهم روام حامد ورام المرد مروا برم حامد وحرار المرد المرد مروا برم وحرد وحرار المرد مروا برم المرد مردا المرد مردا المرد ال

In contrast to the inspiring and orderly services which he found in the Temple, he gives a most redistic description of the deplorable conditions, and of the disorderly and unaesthetic services as they prevailed in the traditional 21 synagoryses.

المراح ا

الماء على ود علم ا وه الم الم وكال المدوار مدوار المروار مروار مردور مر

Lieberman, therefore, contends that the only solution to the prevailing deplorable conditions in the synagog is the aesthetization and the shortening of
the service, and the introduction of the sermon in the vernacular along the
22
Hamburg program.

He points out particularly the necessity of the German sermon in the service, and of eloquent preachers to popularize the knowledge of Judaism, to imbue the youth with the cultural and ethical ideals of their

faith of which they were utterly ignorant.

יותב שע את ברפפינים לחם מנשים חניי לן, הואנ ישר לפוריםי של אראם הרששון לפין דרקר פי מים, שבת קשבתו, בימים שלבים וברנלים, או ביו אתם פרט פי /משפן שלפונ פסי ישר בת מו הרך אקיים ב פתרו המינה , כן דכשו חל חיים ה, וולת א ונג ובקם , (3 / Just, / regent 1. pro, full or ever pres. ine we short אכחם מבונן, ולהחולט לפכוע מוח ול ולפינאין התפות שמו , rest Be (121/ 165 2/2 1/2/4 stake mesen ... pres נכלחים לישנים לאונים ודיב קלם יירשוני בים ואו אחני אבקם

He claims that for no other reason but ignorance did the masses particularly the women throw away so indifferently the faith of their fathers as soon as they had a taste of the emancipation.

(ILAN 166 DEL DIDE. 124 200 JAN 1/2M AND FO 11625) DALI אמתמא ביאנה? כי מה יבל נמוים נינמוף או או לעלו לו בי לה אפרת ולא חלק זו בתונה לתנון זער שלב ואת הריך דיםי מש מבשור , אי פניט , אי אמננה , ואי מוסר , ממה יפד ומוי 169 Du Pr 112, 24/10 1/00 11/6, 61/8 212 -46 5341 אהת בל, חצ שפחן ניינה בלי הנין מה המו מפבר, התצה קפלה זאין מתי ביות ילתפות בלחונן ושורם בותן פון-פונים זהן אופן, ותה לתו חצות הפל נביםי יפר ומומין אינה עלפון נושפי משתן, לפן מון השלפי ט פינות תבת מאימו לפיקן אול זומננתן במיב מל, ומחן אשר אוונא פונותו ומולותו או שיק דבן הומונה מא צאשון

ورد ها کا معها ورا دوم علی مرواد مرمم ما مود را به مراه ور المرد المرد

He anticipated the objection of the opponents who claimed that the preachers were not ordained ribbis and were not qualified, therefore, for the rabbinate. He fully admits that, but he suggests that each large congregation should employ both a rabbi and a preacher, the first to be well versed in rabbinits and the latter to be an orator who combines an elementary Jewish knowledge, particularly of nomiletical value, with a thorough secular training, that he may be able to present eloquently the message of Judaism to the 25 people.

ارور سه عاد کرد امر ماه کور د رواله المرم الما المرم الماهم المرام المر

He also points out the value of naving cultured Jewish preachers to champion the cause of Judaism to the outside world, and thus improve the civil conditions of the Jews by interpreting their aspirations to 26 their non-Jewish neighbors.

Bernfelu has the following to say regarding Lieberman's last two statements in favor of synagog reforms: "The religious reformation in Israel was still in its infancy then and Eliezer Lieberman like most of his contemporaries erred in believing that Tribugh reforms they will succeed

in bringing back the cosmopolitan Jew. who has left the fold of Judaism. So uid they err in thinking that the religious reformation will improve their But though the expectations of the reformers were not fully civil status." realized, yet it must be admitted by every unbiased student of Jewish history that the reformers did accomplish a great deal in combatting anti-semitism, and in preventing apostasy among the intellectual Jews. Even Graetz. whose prejudice against the reformers is proverbial, admits that the achievements of the Hamburg Temple, commonplace though its origin was, are not to be underrated. At one stroke, without much hesitation, it banished the rubbish of centuries from the synagogog .... and awakened a taste for a well regulated service, for decorous behavior at divine worship, and for order and simplicity ..... -ne old party had no chiefs, no leaders....respect for the rappis vanished in a single generation ..... In the larger German congregations the empty rabbinical chairs were permitted to remain unseated. They no longer wished to have ranbis from Poland, because they could not speak the language of the land, and in Germany there were no great rabbis of any recognized authority. the best of the orthogox rabbis then, says wractz, "had not the slightest conception of the new tendency / the times and the Jews had developed." One can, therefore, sympathize with Lieberman when he puts the blame for the spiritual decay in Judaism upon the rabbis who stubbornly refused to heed the spirit of the time.

" דב אחר זאת יאת לאו לו נבי בי במת שפי ישון דב כם , נכבחים ה הבפחת הילור, חוצים שענית שחות החלה נכפיז אל הכתב /מוסר במת / הבונר, כל פקר של הדבנו ול המאתפה התב נמקנה שמנו חשם אונם אמש אחשם אושף"--- But Lieberman's pathos rises to prophetic heights when he denounces those who oppose modern science, and art, on the ground of Jewish
tradition. He emphatically denies that Jewish tradition is opposed to the
study of science and philosophy. On the contrary, he asserts that the greatest
authorities in Judaism, particularly those of the Sephadim, were well versed
in science and in philosophy, and he quotes a number of their statements to the
effect that faith must be based on rational grounds.

He, likewise, denounces those who are governed in their religious practices and beliefs by shere inertia, and who are opposed to any
innovation not on the ground of reason or of Jewish Law, but because they
would not swerve a hair's breadth from established customs. Lieberman illustrates historically the many reforms that had been made in Jewish Law from
the very antiquity, and he quotes a number of Talmudic statements that allow
the spiritual leaders of each generation to affect such changes as conditions
of place and time demand.

אתי לואו לא ה נפה נים לו לאו וול ב וגפל וך הל מנירת

وروع مرام واله إلى المرا بالمرا ومو وردا مرام المرا المرام والمرام المرام المر

Lieberman shows also a fine understanding of Jewish literature by distinguishing between Law and Lore. He contends with the fanatics who read in mystical implications into purely legalistic doctrines, and with the so-called enlightened intellectuals who deprecate the Bible and the Talmud because of the mythological elements in that literature. He asserts that both the Bible and the Talmud can be divided chiefly into two parts: Legalistic doctrines and Marratives. The first must be taken blindly and no one has a right to allegorize them, the latter is in turn divided into two: the historic and the mythological. The historic narrative can be rationally understood without any difficulty, but the mythological narratives must be interpreted allegorically, because they contain philosophic thought too profound for the masses to understand in its abstract form. And he quotes Maimoniues to the effect that the "reek philosophers were also in a habit of expressing profound philosophic and scientific doctrines in mythological

פרות של, כי בין ול ברי , תר במוארים משה אינו ארימת ון נביוח שוב על הנוח בו כונו ופיםי בנבל ואה שתנו בתן לאתונו להינ במושה ולתפש ילתר משמין העם... לפלפ ואו /אויי , פיא כי תוכן יללה ואת האן באנת ומו ואת התון לבתין ומוצות ישנות חבות ותנות להעות ה משוום לם פלחיים . חלקי המנוים המה הכנענו /המומרים שני שני און זא תפים אוני פון מונים אוני לבת המושה ושם ברל המולאטים دمنه مري ركم مري وسع مع المرا الموام in prymen cu. gol 10 of of of pe in rangel של שלו אולים אלור -- אלא היפשים יחלקל אל אותי חלקים מא הוה היסלים הבאות בפיםי היההק שונים לענייו לנשי לומליון דים אומיות דבשים אמולים ונו למשלין ינים ונשום ול מונה א מונה וא מינה ביי אינו אינו לפונה ל שומה בנים בו שום בנים ואו בים בותו בנים בנים בלים פתם יפלחן לפתניים" א אנין אין אין אותו לשקחם ביים לא

זק , והמו הנותנה בוא בא ומצוה המאו המו אום לכו) מבי א מצוור לפת באך , לבה לכך לבה לכן ביות באך , לבה לכך ביות באך , לבה לכך ביות באך , לבה לכך ביותנה הו באך , לבה לכך ביותנה ביותנה מי היה".

In this Lieberman shows a much finer insight into the nature of Judaism than did Moses Menuelsohn who declared it to be a closed and unchangeable legislation independent of any spiritual interpretation of life.

In conclusion. Lieberman pleads for religious tolerance on the part of the rabbis who with their uncompromising attitude only help to drive away the youth from the fold of Judaism. He quotes again recognized authorities who approve religious toleration, and who advocate religious compromises for the sake of peace and unity in Israel.

روع حال و المدر المعدد معدد بعدد اله بدوا وهر ما المر الما المعدد المحلاء المعدد المحلاء المدر المدر

Thus we see that Lieberman was a scholar and a thinker of the first order. He wrote a clear and a concise prose which can be read with pleasure even today and in a style which can be compared to that of menuelsohn and Moses Bubnow. And though Lieberman is frank and outspoken in his criticism of the fanatics and of the shallow intellectuals, he employs nowhere offensive language like most of his contemporaries both orthodox and

reform. He displays none of the bigotry of the orthodox and none of that vain conceit of the reformers who covered their shallowness with bombastic and hollow phrases. Throughout the whole book we can see the modest scholar who back every argument not only with sound and authentic authority but also with sound psychology and com on sense. His "Or Nogah" should have had much greater power, for it is the finest peace of Hebrew writing in benalf of reform, and most of it is still important and vital to the student of Judaism. That is certainly more than can be said for the whole literature of the Meassfim. But again ", 63 .. .. Iteberman seemingly was not given enough encouragement by the reformers once having had accomplished their purpose. For we see him later on wandering as a poor itinerant in Austria. On the other hand, the orthodox rappis spoke of him with disuain in their great anger and threw up to him the terrible crime of being a poor itinerant scholar and poverty stricken. ומן משל בין ל משתיאת השלה יש לפון פת המתפס ע האו ניין נב

Rabbi Jacob of Lissa Went still further. He accused him of writing the book

in favor of reform merely for financial gain, and he called him an ignoramous unworthy of his consideration, and denounced him as a charlatan who is capable of any immoral act. The only immoral act, however, which he could point out

against him was that he inculged in card playing.

There is no end to the words of abuse levelled by the raccis against him, but the most contemptuou statement of all is that of Moses Sepher, who after abusing Lieberman most vilely, boasts of the fact that through his influence on the "Parnassim" of the city, the latter have succeeded "thank God"(!) to persuade the police to be on the lookout and have him arrested. He also consulted this colleagues in the rabbinate that they do likewise.

اسمه المور وب وسل والمرد المورد وه المورد وه المورد المور

It is not surprising, therefore, at all, what Wolf and Graetz claim is true, that Lieberman left the fold of Judaism and joined the Catholic 37 church. Being one of the finest products of Jewish learning of his time, and fully realizing the spiritual decadence of his people, and suffering the numiliation of poverty and of contempt, and being persecuted by the combined forces of police and rabbinate is enough trial to break down the power of encurance even of the staunchest Jew. According to furst, Lieberman, though he became a highly honored figure in the Catholic church, remained loyal to his people. Many a time he would intercede in behalf of his fellow Jews before 26 Pope Pius IX who respected him for his erudition and intellect.

c/p63

a "gambler" who was bribed to collect rabbinical opinions in favor of reform which he strengthened by his own "pretended learning". "To characterize the man," he says it suffices to note that he afterwards was baptized." Even David Philipson who devotes so much space to much less significant men in the movement does not even mention Lieberman by name. Speaking of his book, "Nogon Zedek", he says, "the most noteworthy deliverance in this controversy is that of asron Chorin, rabbi of Arad in Moravia, one of the most interesting figures of the early years in the Reform movement. It is not necessary to diminish the value of Chorin as Bernfeld does, but it is certain that he is by far inferior to Lieberman in intellect, erudition, clarity and style.

Of all the rappis whose encorsements of the Hamburg reforms Lieberman collected only two were of recognized erudition, mamely, R. Moses Kunitz of sudapest, and R. Aaron Chorin. R. Kunitz was a highly recognized Talmuaic authority in Hungary, but he cannot be considered in connection with the Reform movement because he was more a pioneer of enlightment in Hungary. Kunitz in his responsa on synagog reforms stated very rather than a reformer. briefly that there were no prohibitions against using the Dephardic pronunciation in prayer, or against the abolition of the silent recitation of the Sighteen Penedictions (the abolition of which was already advocated by Maimonides), nor was there any prohibition against reciting the 3 200 in the vernacular or against the usage of an organ if played by a none-Jew. He auvises, nowever, not to discontinue the daily service at the Temple, but to maintain by all means a uaily "minyan". He takes occasion to denounce the narrow-mindedness of the rabbis who had extremely exaggerated the import of the ישות יו בי אות תשת מבלמים לפלחם נאם קמו מוש מים למו אוש מים ושלו

## 

Of Rabbi Aaron Chorin we must speak more at length for he was active, all his life in advocating religious reforms. This must be prefaced, however, that Chorin's importance was greatly exageerated, and he was greatly overrated by the reform rabbis for his Jewish learning, and by the orthodox for his secular learning.

## 3. Aaron Chorin.

Being a native of Moravia, which was one of the most important 42 centres of Haskalah and of Talmudic learning. Aaron Chorin (1760-1844) was naturally influenced by the liberal spirit there, and became one of the moderate orthodox rabbis of his time who would adhere to the lenient interpretation of the Law ( ) In 1789, Chorin became rabbi of Arod in Moravia, and this position he occupied till his death. In 1798 he published his first pamphlet "Imre Noam" (Prague 1798) in which he argued that as the sturgeon had scales it was permitted as food according to the Law. His opinion, although following that of Ezekiel Landau and Eliezer Fleckels, who were two outstanding authorities, was strongly opposed by Mordecai benet and his partizans. Rabbi Isaac Krieshaber of Paks wrote a refutation "Makkel Noam" which called forth a second pamphlet by Chroin "Shiryon Kaskassia" (Prague 1799).

By his lenient interpretation of tradition, Chorin incurred the

hostility of most of his colleagues. At Prague Chorin published in 1803 his "Marek Hashave," which Fuerst translated "Reconciliation of Faith with Practical Life". The work is divided into three parts: "Rosh Amanoh", Neshame Chajah", and "Dirat Aaron". For our consideration the first part is the most important, for in it Chorin voices his opinion as to the "oral law", wherein he establishes, on the grounds of Talmudic principles, that the spiritual leaders of every generation have a right, indeed a duty, to modify the Law according to the exigencies of the time.

Chorin also attempted to prove that the study of philosophy is by no means 45 incompatible with religion. And though theoretically he was not opposed to Kabbalah, he most emphatically denounced "the mob who believe that there are many who by means of senseless combinations of spoken or written latters, are capable of forcing the laws of nature to be changed from their regular course. It is clear, nowever, that this believe is incompatible with sound reason." The fact that the ralmud speaks of the efficacy of amulets (Sabbath 61) does not influence Chorin in the least. He thinks that such efficacy is only imaginary and must be taken allegorically.

اروع دور عديد الارساء كولوي عمر ادم المرا المديد المردم المرده المردم ا

It is interesting that Chorin tried already in his first work to rationalize the ceremonial law. He regards it to be not merely a moral discipline, but as a means to preserve the national integrity of the Jewish people, until the time when their ethical ideas will become universally 47 accepted.

"ال المدرك اكل الما المدي عا ولاام... الما و دور المحيا المدار الحلي الدور المدي المدير المراح المدير المدير المراح المدير المراح المدير المراح المدير المراح المدير المراح المر

مر الما المراجع المرا

This work of Chorin, though permeated already with a liberal spirit, intrinsically it shows little advance over the usuall rabbinical works of the time which are full of casuistry, sophistry, prolixity of style and pseudo-philosophy. The exposition of this first chapter of "Emek Hashaveh" was later on reprinted in his essay, "Hillel" (Ofen 1837).

This work led to much opposition, though it was printed with the approbation of Rabbi Moses Munz and with a eulogistic poem of Rabbi Moses Munitz. The book gave great offense to the orthodox party, which thwarted the publication of a second edition, for which Chorin had prepared many corrections and additions. Mordecal benet wrote to the Arad congregation that the book contained neresies and that it must be burned. The congregation, however, stood by their rabbi; but some of its members who sided with Benet caused him great unpleasantness. The Arad board applied to Moses Munz to certify that the book contained no heresies. On the orther hand, Munz was urged by the fanatics to condemn it. Deing in a great dilemna, he concluded to invite two rabbis to come to Alt-Ofen to form with him a tribunal before which Chorin was

summened (Sep. 1, 1865). The sentence of the tribunal was that "Chorin must retract the contents of his book. Should be refuse to do so, his beard should be out off as a penalty for his heretical transgressions." Thereupon, Chorin whom the populace had stoned in the courtyard of the synagog, declared that he subordinated his views to those of the rabbis and desired that his book be suppressed. The court also decreed a reduction of Chorin's salary, but the board of his congregation indignantly rejected this decree. This fact is interesting, for it throws light on the various shady methods by which the rigorists were accustomed in those days to intimidate their moderate colleagues. Not enough that the rabbis compromised their colleague in the eyes of his congregation, but they even sought to andermine his meager livelihood. To avoid further trouble whorin determined to give up writing.

No sooner was it known that Chorin's responsum favored the Hamburg reforms, than Mabbi Muenz of Alt-Ofen directed a strong missive to Chorin, in which he placed the alternative before him, either to recant his

opinion or to lose his position as Rabbi. Chorin was a poor man and a father of a large family, and he could choose but one alternative. He, therefore, recanted his opinions in February 19, 1819. his recantations, however, were of no avail for he was determined to advocate reforms at all costs. A year later he oublished "Babar be-Itto" (Wien 1820) in Hebrew and in German, in which he reiterated the views expressed in his "Kingt Ha-Emet". The Jerman euition of this pamphlet directed upon him the attention of the progressive party in Austria and in Germany. In 1821 the government of the grand duchy of goden asked Chorin for his opinion on the duties of a rappi and on synagog reforms in the Austrian states. In answer to this inquiry, Chorin wrote his "I ret blasaf" or "Lett r of an African Rabbi to his colleagues in burope". In it he stated that the Foran comprises religious truths and religious laws, the latter partly applicable only in Palestine, partly obligatory every-These may be tempor rily suspended, but not entirely applished, by Wnere. a competent authority, such as a synoa. Only ordinances and precautionary laws which are of manan origin may be abrogated in conformity with the circumstances of the time. As for mere customs and usages ( PAN /N ). the government, after having consulted Je ish men of knowledge, may wholly modify or abolish them; but in no other way may it interfere with religious Chorin also pleaded for the establishment of consistories, of modern schools and of a theological seminary, and for the oromotion of agriculture and professions amon the Jews.

In the Hebrew appendix to the "Igeret Blasa?" he deplores the obdemoralization of the synamon service in his time, which, he contenus, no
longer represents the true spirit of Jewish worship. Shorin claims that the
resplant Jerusalem was primarily a house of prayer and not merely a sanctuary

of the sacrificial cult; hence, all the laws regarding decorum at the Temple are applicable to every Jewish house of worship wherever it be. He cemors V most strenuously the rap is of his time for permitting the prevalent disturbances at the syma og Which only desecrate the sacredness of the service. ne also attacks violently the Hassiuic rappis, their Zauikism and their faith He advocates most enthusiastical y. that the hats be removed during cures. the services, that the Worship in the synagog be in keeping with Western culture, decorum, proving that it is not contrary to Jewish Law. faught most strenuously against the notion which was ingrained among the orthodox masses, that according to Jewish Law the understanding of the crayers is unnecessary and that decorum at services is not essential. It is striking to note how much effort the early reformers had to but forth to prove that union is seemingly a truism in Je ish Halacha, namely, that prayers must be understood and that decorum is essential in the service. It is only as we read some of the pervented interpretations on this subject in the orthogon response of "Ele Libre Habrit" that we can understand how these perversions became ingrained in the minus of the masses and now difficult it was for the early reformers to dombat them.

Thorin anticipates all the arguments at aimst reforms on the ground of "Lese Majeste", and he proves most conclusively that the Jewish 63 Law is riexible enough to allow all the reforms which he advocates. Finally, he pleads for the appreviation of the liturgy in keeping with the needs of the time and with Jewish Law, and he actually outlines in detail such a synagog decorum and ritual which could satisfy the nightest aesthetic standards of the modern Jew and yet be in keeping with the Law.

Some of these ideas Chorin carried out in his own congregation,

which included a great number of mechanics. He succeeded in founding a modern school, and in introducing minor liturgical reforms into the synagog; even an organ was installed at his instance in 1840; he permitted the eating of rice and pulse during the days of Passover; and he was also instrumental in abolishing, through governmental interference, the law which prohibited married 65 women to enter the synagog without the "Scheitel" (perrugue).

Chorin was strongly in favor of a synon with power to decide questions concerning the Jewish religion and its relation to the exegencies of the new age. To this theory Chorin always annered. In his "Treue bothe" (in Jerman) he declared himself against the transfer of the Sabbath to Junuay, but expressed the opinion that, considering the requirements of our time, synons might mitigate the severity of the Jabbatical laws, especially those in 66 regard to travelling and writing.

In his Hebrew appendix to this work, "Zir Neemon", Chorin pub67
lished his correspondence with Isaac 5. Reggio which is of great interest,
because it shows how much more profound was reggio's understanding of Jewish
bhilosophy than that of the rationalists of that time. Chorin was, of course,
much superior to the average rabbi of his time in cultural attainment, but
his philosophic grasp was most superficial. He sought honestly to adjust
Judsium to the spirit of the time both in practice and in creed. He was,
therefore, not only in sympathy with the efforts of the "erman rationalists to
enact a number of reforms in Jewish Law, but he also uncritically accepted all
68
their rationalistic idealogy which he voiced in his "Emek Ha-bhaveh", and
reiterated later on in his "Hillel" and in the "leeret Blassof". Reggio,
though a warm friend of Chorin, and though a sympathizer of the movement for
reforms in Jewish practice, took him severely to task for being swayed by the

phrasecical of the matimalists. getner. negates its intrinsic value and thus rationalizes it out of existence altorationalists as expounded by the validian radical leaders, like Judah L. Mises his "Kinat Ha amet". regards the deremonial law only is a temporary means of discipline, He, therefore, warms Chorin to shum the prevailing tendency of the 70 Desgio distret, and tion justification, that

Jewish mistory and a distortion thereof. and need not be justified on any rationalistic grounds. the Jewish people and of its legalism are of intrinsit and eternal value. all his correspondence, that Shorin should make it clear that the existence preparation for a "mission to the nations" is a mere insult beset to remark the vicissitudes of the Jews throughout the generations as a Reggio is especially wrought up over Chorin's failure to realize reggio insists, therefore, through-

pro vita sua" claiming that he was disunderstand by the latter. nowever, boluly contended that he did not hisumnerstand his abouthat if Jhorin expressed the hope that thorin would clarity these extrers to himself and to others in order to remove any would as to his position. not mean exactly what he said, he should have said what he neart, and he Chorin published this correspondence with Webgie as an "agologia

illusidated, therefore, all the rabbinio data on the obestion of authority agains: an s.und traditional basis. his of undermining the authority of the Jewish Lew. enonymous attack directed against him by one of the faratics, acousto prove conclusively that in his plea for reforms ne stands on a 74 He reftersted and

In another chapter of the appendiz, Chorts defended sinself

Indicative of Unorin's proce sympathies is the last chapter

nis "Zir Ne-emon" in which he seeks to mitigate as much as possible the legal status of deserted wives in order to alleviate their unfortunate situation.

He contends that the Law gives the rabbis enough leeway to enact such 77 mitigations.

In 1839 he sublished his "Yeled Sekunim" (Vienna) partly in Hebrew and partly in German, with an introduction of his biographer, Leopold Low, in which Shorin makes another plea for reforms in Judaism. In the Hebrew part of this work he deplored the fact that the services in the large synagogs turned into concerts of professional cantors and choirs, which in nis view is contrary to all Jewish Law. He suggests, therefore, that the service be conducted by a choir composed of the children of the congregation and accompanied by an organ, for according to his view, only such a service can conform to modern sestnetic taste and yet be true to the Jewish conception of worship.

Chorin also strongly advocated reforms in regard to railroad travelling on Sabbath and on holidays, and he indicated the radials data which 80 may be interpreted as favoring such reforms. He also pointed out the need for the abridgment of the seven days of mourning in modern times and the 81 justification for it in rabbinic Law. In the last chapter of this work, there advocated again the need of an authorited synod to enact the reforms which were necessitated by modern times, by illustrating from Jewish history and literature that Judaism had always sought to adjust itself to the exigencies of time and place, and that it is because of this flexibility of the Jewish 82 law that Judaism was saved from decay.

on July 16, 1844, during the last weeks of his life, Chorin wrote from his sick-bed a declaration expressing his full accord with the

rappinical conference at brunswick, and on August 11th of the same year he sent an address to the conference of the Hungarian rabbis at Paks which had decided reformatory tendencies.

Chorin labored all his life in the cause of the emancipation of the Jews of Hungary in spite of the fact that the Pressburg rathinate headed by Moses bepare put all obstacles on the way of Jewish emancipation for fear lest such a consummation might deal a deadly blow to the authoritative position of orthodoxy.

Though Shorin was not in the centre of the Reform accement he na. a great incluence upon its further development through his extensive correspondence with the reformers in Germany. For he was the only authoritative rappi who identified himself all his life with the appirations of the reformers and had always lought to give them traditional rapping sanction.

Eis legalistic advise was , therefore, sought by all the advocates of various reforms in Jewish life. Thus an anti-reform writer summing up Chorin's life activity says the following of him:

مر المالا مد العداد المراد وي المالية المراد وي المورد المراد وي المرد وي

4. Joseph Friedlanuer.

Another literal rabbi hailing from the Austrian Ampire was R.

Joseph Abraham Friedlander, the newphew of Envio Friedlander. He was born at Malin, Johania, in 1755, and received his elementary education under Ezekiel Landau and his advances Falmudic education at Pressourg. In 1754 he became

onier rathi of mestphalia and the principality of Mittgenstein, retaining this partice until his death in 18.2.

Though Friedlander had no direct relation with the Hamburg controversy, it will be well to discuss him in connection with the first open outbreak for reform, because he was one of the first perman rabbis to openly advacate through speech and pen mild reforms in Judzism, and was in constant correspondence ith Aaron Chorin. Priedlander, however, was not satisfied in merely advocating reforms, but he also sought to carry them out in his own district. He abolishes the second day of the festivals and many obsolete mourning customs. To justify his views rriedlanuer published a short pamphlet entitled "Shoresh Yosef" (Hannover 18.4). In this pamphlet he claims that the reasons that necessitated the institution of the second day festivals in the miaspors are no longer value in our own time when the calendar is rigidly fixed and that they must, therefore, be abolished since they cause such great namiships on the " וזנ") אנבת מקר בלפה /מנהן ישרול משב, כ"ו הנא לסיין ולהד כבי את לץ אר דיג פאלמיתא -- יוצל מנפן שבמו רק חלוי לאת לאה לשימו מפני חשא ונתחר mouern Jews. 115 GP 3"2 6 totale know No Ak 6007/, 1/467 NOE וצובן ול בן פקפונו לונה אומי...

He anticipates all the objections of the rigorists and he sums up, therefore, all the legalistic data from the Policia and the Poskin that may be interpreted to be in favor of abolishing the second day not only of the three festivals but also of the New Year. To supplement his arguments in favor of this reform he published another camphlet entitled "Mahaduma Bathra"

(prilen 1805) containing a correspondence with A. Chorin concerning it.

o. The Urthogox Protest - "Dibre Ha-brit".

Lieberman's "Or Rogan" was sublished before the kamburg controversy began, and it made a tramendous impression on the public. For as Graetz says, "The orthodox party in Hamourg who i agined that no rabbi in the whole of Luroje would approve of the reforms, were bitterly disappointed; owing to the activity of Jacobson and Lieberman, the Jewish public discovered that many rappis in various districts upheld them." Of course, the orthodox rappis impediately condemned the work as an heretical work " //00 200 " but they did not find it necessary to refute it. Only when the remple was dedicated aid the rabbinate of Hamburg address itself to the rabbis of Jermany and of adjacent countries, asking them to express their opinions regarding the reforms introduced in Hamburg and to refute the arguments set forth in the "No ah hazedek" and in the "Or Rogah". The plu rap is were listless in the matter, and had to be twice addressed before they pronounced flugment against the remple. In the first excitement the mamburg rabbis some med the most trifling in ovations, such as the introduction of the Portuguese pronunciation or the omission of the dible cantillations. However, they soon realized that it would be better to limit their complaints to three plints, namely, the abriughent of the grayers especially those having messianic implication, the use of the German language in prayer, and the use of the organ. To this program the agreement of about inirty-five raccis and raccinates were secured. Four in Vermany (Furth, wayence, presslau and Hanan); five in Italy (Frieste, Modena, Paqua, mantus, Legnorn; three in Prussian Poland (Posen, Lissa and Rowitz); and two inMoravia (Nickosourg and Frieton). The German rathis in

Amsterdam and the French chief rabbi of the consistory of Wintzenheim also signed the document of protest. Samon, a would-be rabbi of Leghorn, and A. Chorin, who endorsed Lieberman's "Nogah Ha-Zedek", signed a retraction of their statements in this document, probably under moral compulsion. The most distinguished among the protesting rabbis were A. Moses Dopher of Pressburg, H. Mosesai benet of Bickolsburg, A. Akik Eger of Posen, R. Clieger of Trietch (Moravia), H. Abraham Elieger Halevi of Priest, R. Elieger Flexeles of Prague, R. Abraham Elieger Halevi of Priest, R. Elieger Flexeles of Prague, R. Abraham Elieger Halevi of Priest, R. Elieger Flexeles of Prague,

the mandary rappinate under the title of "Ele Libre Ha-prit" (Hamburg 1619).

As to the impression of this accument upon the Jewish public, Graetz says that it aid not produce the desired results. "It had been delayed too long, more than seven months having elapsed before their sentence of heresy was promulgated; and meantime the remple Union had established itself. Bighteen antagonistic rappinates (in all fourty rappis) did not seem any; and the most eminent of all, the central consistory of frames, had remained silent. The signers of the protest asserted that more opinions had been received; but this belated statement was of no avail. The arguments adduced by the rabbis against the semple service were for the most part void, some were thoroughly childish. The letter of the Law spoke against them."

In fact, it would be amusing were it not so tracis to think that of all the eminent orthodox rabbis in sermany in the beginning of the mineteenth sentury, man, of whom arrogated to themselves the title "Gaon" and who in their pilpulistic pyroteonnics were known as " / 20 19/5", sails not defend their position in a single locument in Hebrew or in any other language that would a real to reason. All they sould write in answer

to Lieberman's book is an array of words, of abuse, and of calumny, and their only strong whip was of the changes were.

The bigoted spirit of the rabbis can be seen already in the 92 introductory statement of the Hamburg rabbinate:

In one breath they condemn the most insignificant liturgical omission and the rival sultural issues of reform, namely, the use of the vernasular in religious service and the omission of the Messianic prayers.

Most vituperative is the condemnation of moses Dopher who shows no restraint in words of abuse against the immovations. He calls them little foxes, heretics, recels, liers, falsifiers, and the like. Of course, we can sympathize with him at times, when he rises to a pathos against the weakening of the Hebrew language and of Palestine as important factors in Jewish life, for he seemed to have felt institutively the implications of these issues, but his argumentation in favor of these is most amusing. The organ must not be used, he says, because we live now in a strange land; Hebrew must not be abolished because it is God's language, and just as a subject would not address his king in any other language except that of the latter, no Jew can address God but in God's own language. Moreover, he claims, that all the forus and the letters in the liturgy have important religious mystic implications, which

94

would be entirely lost if translated into any other language.

In another responsum he argues most ditterl, and most ingenuously against the abolition of the Loran cantillations, for it is tantamount to a denial of the doctrine that the cantillation signs were revealed on Mount dinai, and that in turn sould lead to a denial of every other doctrine.

He particularly r bukes the reformers for resorting to out-96 side rattinical authorities instead of consulting their own rabbis.

of the same nature are the accusations of mornecal menet, who practically repeats the same arguments and concludes that H. Baron Shorin is disqualified to pass rabbinical decisions because he is not an authority in Tahud or on codes, but that he endulges all the time in "secular philosophy".

Pres los and angel after an akaler an avelocity in for belong that a significant philosophy".

Pres los and angel after an akaler and the time in "secular philosophy".

[por belong the first and angel after an avelocity in a significant philosophy".

[por belong the first and a significant philosophy and a significant philosophy

Eliezer of rietch, nowever, though maying full faith in his pilpulistic power, sees no reason why the rappis should not resort to the "arms of the Law" which don has bestown in his great marcy upon the merciful, just and pious rulers of the country.

The same pious auvice is given by R. Abraham alterer Halevi of Priest, who urges the crihouox rancis and laity to persedute the reformers relatilessly with the "arm of the Law" and with any other possible means.

Show to be probled of the Day of the Jack of

Muon milder in onaracter is the answer of Axian Sper of rosen.

Include he, too, stood uncompromisingly on the basis of tradition and rigorals opposed the least departure from the accepted usage, yet he set forth at least there and there more reasonable arguments. He speaks of the literary value of Hebrew and of the importance of its study. Every people learns its lammage, and who should we not study curs? Particularly, our rion people who teson their includes foreign languages as well as the classics, why can they not teson them also the Hebrew language at least sufficiently to anderstand the contents of the prayers.

The parts of the prayers.

وه حدورا در امد سرور احوار کارو در امده ای اردر الماهم الدور المالا مادر الماله المال

Likewise, does no try to recompile the new civic conditions of emancipated

Jewry with the prayers for the return to Palestine, and for the coming of the

Messian. Regardless as to what one may think of his line of reasoning, one
can see at least an nonest attempt on his part to reconcile a flagrant contradiction in the religious life of the Jews since the emancipation. He says

that though we are loyal citizens in the countries where we live, it is our

duty to gray for our return to Palestine, not because of any material advan
tage out because of spiritual and even of universalistic interests, for there

are many religious practices and rituals that cannot be observed outside of

Palestine and universal salvation cannot come thess Palestine be restored and

100

the sacrificial cult reinstituted.

" به گور المرال کوروی به در راهارم با المهرال باعدم المراس المار المراس المار المراس المرس المراس المراس المراس المراس المرس المراس المراس ال

antagonized the reformers as it did. But even Ager drowns these seemingly reasonable views in a number of perty pilpulistic arguments against the slightest innovations in the minutiae of the liturgy.

but such answers as ager's were few. On the whole, the answers are most insulting, and the rabbinate of Padua did not refrain froming using against the reformers such epithets and phrases as: fools, a company of wickedness, the ignorant of the people, the harlotates of their heart, and the like. Of the same nature is the epistle of R. Samuel the Jerman rappi of Amsterdam whose answer is permeated with phrases such as evil-doers, scoffers, seeds of wicke ness, destroyers of the faith, apostates, empty-headed men, brazen repels, and may others of the same character. R. Samuel is particularly wrought up over the rejection of the messianic accurine and that of the resurrection as evidenced from the new prayer book of the reformers. He insists that these beliefs are cardinal ucctrines in Jumism, and are the ver, foundation of our faith. It is interesting to note that as support to his arguments, he quotes moses menuelsonn, Wessely, and Herz Homberg, to show that they too considered these doctrines as essential in Judaism. +he fact that a rigorist among the rappis should seek support for his views not only from rabbinic sources out also from the pioneers of the Haskalah is in itself a sign of the time. Not only does it prove the old adape that "the heretics of yesterday are the canonized saints of today" but it also indicates that the opinion of these lay scholars had to be reckoned with already at that time, for otherwise mappi Samuel of Amsterdam would not have quoted such works which were condermed out a few years pgo by all the rabbis as rank heresies.

לשתה ברותת כי כבל הפסים בתלה כתו אח דמנין לחתם התנים לחתם להתנים לחתם התנים לחתם לב התנים התנים להתנים להתנים להתנים להתנים להתנים להתנים להתנים להתנים התנים להתנים התנים להתנים להתנים

It is also interesting to note the letter of retraction by Shem
Tob Pamum of Leghorn which he most probably had to sign under compulsion.

The note of the editors, however, use this retractions not for the purpose
of clearing Samun from charges of heresy but in order to discredit with it the
102
genuinemess of the "No an 4edek".

"אפה למה באל כי שקני המים החוף בשני למציא ארב א אנמו הלפק"

Particularly insulting and presumptuous is the answer of R.

Jacob of Lissa who villifies mercilessly the editor of the "Nogah Zedek". He calls him an ignoranous, a maniac, a gambler, an unscrupulous charlatan 103 who would do most anything for gain of money. In contrast to the worth-lessness of Lieberman, whom he abuses without restraint, he sets out the rudition, wisdom and saintliness of the leading raceis of Jermany, of whom he speaks with unstinted praise, and whose opinions, according to A. Jacob, should be accepted without the least nesitation. Particularly does he become degmatic and intolerable with regard to the linguistic problem of the prayers. He contends that religion is not based on understanding, but on blind acceptance, and people need not necessarily understand the meaning of the prayers which they recite or their implications. And he supports these views by distorting

104

a number of Biblical verses: וציב המו דשנו ניסחונה פשנים זעתנו אתציה ואחום. IRES ELME CHE CON DE CER INS CITA CHIS ENIS year for eres ensent faces the full while she sois if שלע זופ, כי תשל צאור כיר פאים, ונונפ שוא שאנה משן השם נק בי תשמוש לסיול אקבות העונה וא יבי תשה PAR NONE "PAR NOW EKEN LIN" All MANDE DAFE! ور دوری عوام موریم کرمندو کردکار عامل کا معلی م دعی و در دوری عوام ماری کرداد. refor efore Pre ofope hence out "Uses let 134 WAN 50M HT, 328 (DED for 190 13/WWW HET במה שותם הולכים שלמה השם לבה, אברבא מסרן חניה "Ine / so" rak) It works alaps 150/11 for רק "שתר ישנול", שמאו לאן קבלת בהקים, הרי ראונו שוציו גבולי התעות ל הבלום/ביו נלנפי באונט . lispal Gordon VIA D Ges

It is such absurd reasoning as that of A. Jacob, and such a sanotimonious and presumptuous attitude towards the critics of the old order that called forth the wrath of the intellectuals of Hamour, particularly that of M. L. Bresslau, the author of " Good PJJ JAJJ 270".

For though we need not justify the unprecedented irreverent treatment of the rabois in this pamphlet of presslau, jet we can easily understand now a man like him could have become provoked by such fallacious distortions of the pible.

The same arrogant tone we find in the letter of the consistory A much more tolerant letter came from laboi blieger of of Wintzenneim. Prietch, Moravia, encorsed by the rabbinate of that city. Pabbi Eliezer admits that the Law permits liturgical changes, and that there were various liturgical codifications such as that of the Ashkenazim and the Sephardim, but since these have become the accepted traditional liturgical codes throughout the various countries, no individual or group of individuals have a right to make any further changes, i. the liturgy, for it may disrupt the unity of the communities. He regards, therefore, the action of the Hamburg leaders as an act of "Lese Majeste" because they should have subjected themselves to the local rappis and not have solicited rappinic support for their actions outside of their community. . He points but that the whole purpose of the reformers in their elimination of the Messianic prayers was to find favor with the civil authorities. He contends that the latter no longer question the loyalty of the Jews nor have any objection to the prayers for the return to Jerusalem.

ment after death and imploringly exclaims: "What will you do in the Day of Judgment, for God is a God of Justice?" The most redeeming feature in this letter is the warning he gives to the orthodox rabbis and leaders that they should look into themselves to find the cause of the reform movement. He claims that if the synarogues were conducted with order and decorum, there would have been no cause for reforms. The orthodox rabbis, therefore, should see to enforce order, to urge the people from talking and quarreling during the services, to have someone preach to them on the propriety of manners, and los the proper behavior in the synarogue.

In the end of the book there is a retraction of Aaron Chorin

prefaced by Moses Sopher who expresses his satisfaction in that Chorin "bent his nead before the Wise men of his generation."

This collection of response follows with a Judaeo-German translation, and is prefaced by the following statement:

"Be it known that these letters were published for the glory of God and His Torah and not for the purpose (God forbid) of antagonizing any one in Israel. Moreover, these letters will vinuicate the nonor of our Jewish communities by showing that all the members of our communities have holy, pious, four-fearing and upholders of the Torah, and that only a few of them are misled by seducers and perverters who aim to destroy the heritage of God. May the good Lord forgive them and bring piece into our congregations, that they may serve Him in unity."

## 6. Protests and Jounter-Protests.

The responsa in the "Dibre Ha-Brit" did not give, nowever, the reformers an impression that it was an epistle of peace. As we have seen above, the book is full of calumny, of abuse, of sophistry, of presumptuousness and of unrestrained ill-temper. It is not to be wondered at that the finest spiritual leaders of the Hamburg Temple went out with a bitter protest against these rabbis such as was never before expressed in the history of Judaism.

The writer of the reform protest was meir Israel presslau

(1785-1839) who was the secretary of the Hamburg Temple. Presslau was a derman

notary and a lay scholar, steeped in Jewish learning. He and Isaac Sockel

frankel were the editors of the "Seder Ha-Abodah" (the prayer book of the

Hamburg Temple of 1819). He was also instrumental in counteracting the

Eduard Kley, the rabbis of the Hamburg Temple, who were ready to discard most of the traditional modes of Jewish worship to give it a Protestant exterior 107 form. Bresslau and frankel, however, both being influential laymen and great Hebrew scholars, succeeded in editing a prayer book which preserved the traditional form to a great degree and thus gave the reform movement historic continuity.

However, when the "Dibre Ha-Brit" of the orthodox rabbis was issued it provoked presslad to compose a short pamphlet "Hereo Nokemet N'kam prit" (1819) in which he scourged the rabbis most satirically and mercilessly. Speaking of this pamphlet, Graetz characterizes it as follows: "This hebrew letter was written in a beautiful Hebrew style, and with such skilfull manipulation of biblical verses, that it seemed as though the prophets and psalmists themselves were scourging the delusions of the obtuse rabbis. Presslad treated them now as ignorant boys, now as false prophets, and especially as disturbers of the peace. Every sentence in this seemingly earnest but bitingly satirical epistle was a dagger-thrust against the old perversions and their 108 defenders."

The leaders of the Hamburg Temple received liter.ry reinforce109
ment also from the various centres of Haskalan in Galicia. The old party,
however, did not remain silent. In 1820, a polemical pamphlet against
Bresslau was published by M. R. Reinitz, entitled "Lahat Ha-Hereb Hamithapehat". This work contains nothing new by way of argumentatio, against
reforms. It is a mere remashing of all the arguments contained in the "Dibre
Ha'Brit" though the author claims that he did not have the opportunity to
110
see that rabbinic document. The author is particularly wrought up over

the insolence of presslau and his colleagues who hurled unheard of insults against the rappis, but instead of showing an example of numility for the benefit of the reformers he merely heaped up still greater insults upon the leaders of the Temple.

A great number of pamphlets attacking the Hamburg leaders and reform in general were published at that time. most of which were anonymous and of very little literary value. Such is a pamphlet entitled, 62204 Dilan sale Pos (Berlin 1818) which seeks to defend the strictly orthodox point of view on rational ground. Another one of the same tendency is /9 W/wn (w 200 by H. Abraham Zaitra (?) (Hannover 1836). A most expressive attitude was taken by an obscure writer, J. J. Mashkov of Bresslau, who suclished a pamphlet against the reformers entitled "Dibre Emman Omen" (Bresslau 1821) condemning most strongly those who favor synagog reforms. He claimed that the whole aim of the reformers was to destroy Jewish unity in order to quicken the process of assimilation and of the disintegrat-He criticizes the reformers most severely for having pubio. of Judaism. lished articles in German, in which they pointed out the abuses of orthodoxy and the inconsistency of the latter with German citizenship; and he claims 112 that these articles have only helped to strengthen the anti-semitic position.

"כ בשות פנאר חתו בקרב/ , זה ילמן אל חמים ובתתם מובה עולו מוחות הולו מוחות מוח

To sum up the literary controversy evoked by the Hamburg reforms, we must say that for the most part it is void of all content. The pathetic condition of the orthogon party was that they were anable to present a single -

Hebrew writer to defend their cause. The Hebrew style used in the documents of the best rabbis then was rugged and coarse. Nor could the, write in any other language. When the mayanim of Hamburg had to translate their testimonial against the reformers in the German language, they had to employ Shalom Conen 113 who had formerly belonged to the ranks of the reformers.

Nor were the writings of the early reformers of much greater literary value. As already stated before, the only document of that whole controversy which is of any literary value is that of eliezer Lieberman, who was an ostracized scholar with no stancing in any Jewish community.

## 7. Conclusion.

The literary productivity of the early reform movement is indicative of the movement as a whole. It had no positive program nor any motivating ideals. Every one felt that some great changes in Jewish life must necessarily take place after the emancipation, but the issues were so obscure then that neither the reformers nor their opponents could realize their implications.

As to practical results, this whole controversy was of no avail.

All the condemnatory response of the orthogon rabbis were in vain. The orthogon party did not succeed in having the hamburg remple closed by the government, as they had noped to be able to do. The reform congregation continued to flourish. Shortly after the dedication, Gotthola balomon was called from messed to fill the office of presenter in conjunction with Ladard Kley. In 1520, the Hamburg reformers established a branch synagog at Leipsig, where services were conducted during the great yearly fairs. Merchants from all over Lurope gathered at these fairs, and the ideas expressed in sermons presched in the reform synagog were spread through many distant communities,

and frequently became an incentive to work along the lines of reform. I. L. Auerbach of Perlin was the preacher of this cosmopolitan congregation.

During the third, fourth and fifth decades of the nineteenth century, many congregations in Germany, Austria, Hungary, France, and Denmark introduced reforms to a greater or less extent. These reforms were usually in the direction of greater decorum in the synagog, fewer piyutim in the festive liturgy, music by a regular choir, and sermons in the vernacular. Such was the so-called vienna program which was adopted by the Vienna congregation under the guidance of its preacher Isaac Boan Mannheimer and its canter Solomon Sulzer. A number of governmental edicts were issued during these years containing instructions to the heads of the Jewish communities to remove the abuses which had crept into the synagogues and to introduce reforms. Among such edicts may be mentioned those of Saxe-Weimar (1825), annelt (1835), hanover (1837), Edden (1838) Midule Franconia and Paxe-114 meiningen (1839).

# THE WALLIAM REVOLT AVAILABLE URESULTAY

The renaissance of Mebrew literature in Jermany which becam in the end of the eighteenth century was short-lived. Its only concrete result, as far as Western Europe is concerned, was the Reform Movement. It must be stated, however, that the night nopes entertained by the inaugurators of this novement had not been realized. One of the shief reasons for its failure was that the so-called "Berlin Haskalah" was German in name only. As we pointed in defore, the "Meassfim" and "Sigrist" activities as well as the entire deform mivement was promulgated through, and supported by, intellectual fordes all indicences outside of Germany. Hence, German Jewry was not capable of .edoming the searers of the Jewish cultural remaissance. The orthogon raids the e, who were stegged in Jewish Law and Lore, were completely imnorand not onl of modern sulture out even of Jewish philosomic thought, and were, therefore, nopelessly heaf to the cultural demands of the times. un the other manu, the reform radule like Aley, Junstury and Aderbach, though they possessed modern culture, were not sufficiently grounded in Jesish learning to seek in it inspiration. For the most part, the reform leaders were anallow imitators of the lineral Protestant presoners. Pesides, being as they were passignate, but not very clear-sighted, numanists, they permitted themselves to be carried by modermity and by its promises of light and liberty. The constitueness of fellowship in a united world Jewry was pushed to the back-round, the Messianic hope, to which the masses plung was undermined, and the leaders were made to formulate mew ideals to take the place of the tottering traditions of the past and of the faltering nopes of a measianic future. An entire generation was to pass before historical Julais cabe to

its own again through the creation of the "Science of Judaism" and the conception of the spiritual mission of the Jewish people. These new motifs which formed the positive ideology of the reform movement in its second stage, and mich melped to save it from decay, were again created not in dermany but outside of it, namely, in Galicia and in Italy, as we have seen before the enlightment movement in Germany was carried on by Polish scholars who combined Jewish learning and modern culture and was aided by the moral influence of the Italian and Hungarian scholars. Their own native countries were not yet ripe politically for such a movement. The Mapoleonic wars, however, ushers in the cry of liberty throughout Europe, the echo of which was heard in the remotest ghettos of Eastern Europe. And though the first flush of joy died away as soon as the post-Napoleonic reaction had set in, nevertheless, the seeds of revolt were already there. The clash between received notions and the new conceptions produced a ferment of ideas and created new tendencies in the Enettos of Eastern Europe. Thus the Hebrew renaissance which was created by the rolish scholars who were comiciled in Germany, began to be transferred to Polana, were it produced a much more lasting effect.

The "Meassef" which had been edited in a new series in Jermany by Shalom Ha-Kohen (Dessau 1809-11) but without much success, was revived at Vienna and later in Galicia, and succeeded, first under the title of "Bix-cure na-Ittem" (1020-1851), and then under "Kerem Hemed", in gathering together many writers, the large proportion of whom were Polish.

In Poland, nowever, where the Jewish population lived apart, the "Maskilim" could not even aspire to the areams of equality and liberty of the Hebrew writers in Germany. The reforms of Emperor Joseph II, which affected the Jews in the part of Poland annexed by Austria, especially the

extension of compulsory military services to them, had paved the way to a spiritual reaction among the Jewish masses who threw themselves into the arms of Hassidic mysticism.

Hence, the intellectual Jews of Polana, found that their first task was the tearing down of Zadikism and all the superstitions that went with it. This first task, therefore, was essentially negative in nature, for they had to do the same work which the early reformers carried on in dermany a generation before them.

The first outstanding champion of enlightment was "Herz Homberg" (b. Luben near Prague 1749; d. 1841). He was a passionate reformer, but in his overzealousness he unfortunately employed undesirable methods by exerting great incluence upon government authorities to force certain religious reforms upon the Jews of the Austrian Empire. Homberg received a Talmudic education till the age of 17. The reading of Rousseau's "Emile" awakened in him the desire to devote himself to pedagogy. He prepared nimself at Berlin, where he became tutor to mendelsohn's eldest son, Joseph (1779). Buring the three years in which he lived with Mendelsohn he was greatly influenced by the latter, and became one of his favorites. When the normal schools were to be opened for the Jews of Austria under the Edict of Joseph II, he was highly recommended by Mendelsohn and was appointed as superintentent of all the German-Jewish schools of Galicia (1784). In 1793, he was called by Emperor Francis II to Vienna to formulate laws regulating the moral and political status of the Jews in 2 austria.

As a practical reformer, he was a negative character, and as such, he antagonized greatly the Jewish masses who could not forgive him for his efforts to carry out his religious reforms through government intervention.

Homberg, nowever, made some contributions to the Hebrew literature and to the rutherance of the movement for reforms by his merciless compaign against the obscurantism which prevailed in Galicia at this time.

Inough the whole work is seethingly based on good traditional grounds, yetit is permeated throughout with the author's rationalistic spirit. Particularly maracteristic of homoers are his last chapter, wherein he impues the youth with patriotic zeal by showing that patriotism to one's country is an essential principle of the Jewish taith. This over-emphasis on patriotism and loyalty indicates that hombers in his educational reforms was more interested in obtaining political emancipation rather than in the spiritual uplift of the masses.

against his he ative and proitrar, mothods in introducing reforms in balidian Jewry, but both Graetz and pernfelu seem to abuse him unjustly in refusing to recognize the Galidian fanaticism Homberg had to contend with in the introduction of the slightest innovations. The opposition which he had to face at every step could very easily explain the bitterness with which he sought to carry out his rationalistic ideas.

One of the most prominent Maskilim of Galicia was "Judah Lob
4
Mieses" (d. Lemberg 1831). He was a man of wealth and education, and made
his house the centre of a literary circle. He encouraged and aided Isaac
Arter and other young men who showed eagerness for knowledge and self-culture,
and he offered them the use of his valuable library.

Mieses was a fluent Hebrew writer, a master of Hebrew style and a strong opponent of Massinic authority and particularly of Hassinism. He was the author of "Kinot Ha-Emet" (Vienna 1520; End ed. Lemberg 1677) containing an introduction and three dialogues between maimonides and colomon of Shelfm, in which he satirically derives the superstitions of mediaevalism. Of much greater interest for our purpose is his "Texunat Ha-Hasanim" which was published by Lavid Garo as a part of his "berit Emet" (Lestau 1520). In this work,

Mieses traces historically the various forms of religious leadership in Israel and particularly the rabinate, and comes to the conclusion that with the civil emancipation of the Jews in Europe the rabbis have outlived their usefulness and have, therefore, no longer any reason for authority in the life of the people. After analyzing modern conditions, he points out the dire need of spiritual leaders in the communities who should be versed in the various phases of Jewish literature and secular mowledge, who will be able to expound the content of Judaism before the people. Mieses describes most

poignantly the spiritual decadence of Galician Jewry of his time. He points to the fact that the rappinical offices are bought for money and are, therefore occupied by men who are utterly unfit for the office. He uectres mercilessly the ignorance, the hypocrisy, and the arrogant tyranny of the rappis of his time who only retard the progress of the people. He blames the rappis for the perverted educational methods of his time, for the disorderly services in congregations and for the distorted conceptions of piety among the masses. He also demounces the rappis for allowing ignorant centors and choirs to convert the religious service into theatrical performances, and above all for tolerating amnouncements of thefts and losses in the community during the services, and for commercializing the synagog service by the sale of "Mizvot". He points also to the many social evils that prevail in Jewish life, because of the rabbis' ignorance of the language of the country and because of their inability to represent properly the interests of their people before the authorities.

Mieses claims that as a reaction to the fanaticism of the rabbis who refuse to need the sirit of the time, the semi-intellectuals turn to the french encyclopedists for guidance and as a result dast aside all religious beliefs and practices and become thorough-going atheists. He condemns most severely the sewish school system which aims to give the children a knowledge of obscure talmudic passages instead of preparing them for useful dareers in life. Mieses claims that the educational system which prevailed in his time is conducive only of spiritual and moral deterioration. He criticizes the rabbis very severely for breeding hatred towards the non-Jew, and for preaching against the compulsory military service laws, the obstruction of which, he claims is contrary to all Jewish practices. He condemns the intolerance of the rabbis who do not allow for any freedom of

expression, an attitude which is altogether foreign to the true spirit of 13

Judaism. He claims that the rabbis are opposed to the introduction of secular education, not on the ground of Jewish Law but because they themselves are 14

ignorant, of all secular knowledge.

Mieses comes finally to the conclusion that it is nopeless to expect any relief from the rabbis and he, therefore, appeals to the intellectual Jewish laity in every country to take the situation in their own hand and to enact all the necessary reforms in Jewish life to adjust it to modern 15 conditions.

Another outstanding figure in the early struggle for reforms in Galicia was Lavid Caro (b. Fordon 1782; d. Posen 1839) who was an intimate friend and coworker of J. L. Lieses. Caro was an educator and a highly talented man of letters. He devoted his great literary talent to the cultivation of the Hebrew language and to the advance of the reform movement in 16 Galicia.

Under the pseudonym of pasink ya 22k poule
Caro published a most effective anti-orthodox work entitled "Berit Emet"
17
(Dessau 1820). The first part of this work entitled "Berit Elohim" he
wrote himself, and the second part contains the "Tekungt Ha-Rabanim" of J. L.
Mieses.

In his "Berit Elohim" Caro defenus most emphatically all the Hamburg reforms on the grounds of Jewish tradition. The defense is preceded by an assumed correspondence with a friend from Berlin the aim of which was to set forth the cultural advance of the Jews in Germany over those in Poland and Delicia, and the economic and political advantages of the Jews in the West as a result of their cultural emancipation. Indirectly, Caro intimates

throughout the correspondence that the plight of the Mastern Jews is due to the fanaticism of the Galician rappis which seeks to retard the progress of Like Wessely, a generation before him. Jaro advocates that the the people. Jews of Europe cast off the snackles of fanaticism in the name of Humanism and the social advance ( Soppe notal pain notal. He advocates that the Jewish people adopt the aesthetic and cultural standards of modern life which, in his opinion, are in no way conflicting with the true doctrine of Judaism once divested from its superstitious construction. In short, he demanus the thorough Westernization of Galician Jewry along the program of the Meassim and the German reformers. Caro anticipates the opposition of the orthodox rabbis in Galicia and he sets forth the same arguments which were used by Lieberman in his "Nogah Zedek" and in his "Or Nogah". saw Lieberman's work but he know of its content through the orthogox protests in the "sibre Ha-orit". He devotes a whole chapter in his book pointing out the fallacies in the responsa of the orthodox rabbis concerning the hamburg neforms.

In this chapter Jaro takes the orthouox rappis to task for not having acted judiciously in this matter by not investigating the complaints louged against the reformers before they pronounced their judiment of anathematagainst them. He criticizes them particularly for naving employed words of abuse in their reponsa which are altogether out of resping with rappinic 24 dignity.

Swearf fant (for ank jugor polar plans for pleans)

Swearf fant (for ank jugor polar) a for pleans for pleans and plans for pleans and plans for pleans and plans for pleans and plans for all plans

he also points out with indignation that Moses Sofer misquoted Lieberman by stating that the latter disbelieved in the restoration to Palestime when as a matter of fact Lieberman merely said that in prayer one's native country should be given precedence over Palestine. And Jaro holds the same As regard the linguistic problem, Caro sarcastically remarks that those very rabbis who fight so zealously for the use of the Hebrew in the service take no trouble in learning it, and write their response in a most ungrammatical hebrew which is a strange conglommeration of many languages. He also criticizes very severely R. Jacob of Lissa for his unbecoming methods of warfare. Instead of refuting Lieberman's arguments, he merely accused him of inculging in card-playing. Caro contenus that according to Jewish Law, caru playing does not throw any reflection upon a person's integrity unless it be proven that it was done for professional purposes, a point which R. Jacob He attacks him, moreover, for desiring to base Judaism on failed to prove. bling faith, for Jaro can see in this desire only an attempt to exert a tyrammical control over the ignorant masses. In conclusion, he defends the position taken by the leaders of the hamburg remple in not consulting their local rappis as to the reform measures which they enacted. He asserts that there is no use in consulting them because their uncompromising and intolerant attitude to reforms of any sort is only too well known. He hopes, nowey r. that in time the mabbis will acquire a spirit of tolerance which will allow for a mutual understanding, and that a rabbinical assembly will sooner or later be convened to satisfy the necessary reforms for the spiritual welfare of Israel.

in state

one of the most interesting characters amon, the champions 50 of enlightment in Galicia is undoubtedly Isaac Epter. (b. Janishok, Galicia; "u. prody 1851). The early part of Erter's life was full of struggles and

naruships. After having been associated for many years with the Hassidim, his innace love of the beautiful made him revolt with disgust at the sight of the cultural degradation of the masses in his native city, and he settled at Lemourg in 1815. Through the efforts of Raplaport, Arothual and others he obtained pubpils whom he instructed in Hebrew. There he was soon excommunicated by the local rabbi together with a group of Maskilim, and he, therefore, had to move to brody (1816). After a long struggle there he resolved to study medicine and he entered the university of Budapest (1825) where he studied for five years. Thereafter he practiced as a physician in various Galician towns, including brody, where he became very popular among the poor for his great generosity and sympathy. The fanatic persecutions directed against him and the spiritual struggles which he had to undergo made him the outstanding satirist in Hebrew literature. His satirical descriptions of the bigotry and fanaticism of the Hassidic rabbis of his time are to this day masterpieces in boint of humor and of style.

certainly never nave credited it, but they heard that, nidden away in Poland among the bearded Jews, there lived a brother artist as capable of making filigree-work of finest words, of weaving a wire-net for the souls of ghats or pointing a satire so sharp that it could penetrate through the pores of lass. As they had improved, refined and polished the derman language, so after improved the Hebrew tongue.....In his faithful and touching descriptions there is a store of magic poetry and humor mich, like the offspring of heine's wit, attracts and enchants the minus."

Erter did not write much, but what he did write is of lasting value. His fame rests chiefly on his satires published under the title of "Hazofeh le-Bet Israel" (Vienna 1858). They are six in number and they are

of the purest modern Hebrew literature. Though this work was not meant to be Reform literature, yet it was such in its effect. His merciless criticisms of the ignorance and hypocrisy of the "miracle workers", of the prevailing social injustice which w s coupled with extreme piety and of the mysteries and superstitions of the Kabala that obscured the ethical phase of Judaism made a lasting impression upon the young men of the Yeshiva and particularly upon the intellectuals among them. To quote Klausner, "For the first time were their eyes directed to see the bruises and the wounds in the social structure of the Jewish people. Only then du they realize that a ratical change or values took place outside the Chetto walls, that a new life was being created there, a life free from the smackles of tradition, full of emotions, uesires, outlooks, and cemanus alto ether different from those of the past." It is no wonder then that his work was im ediately put under the ban of the rappis though their ban was of no effect. Erter harmen the rappis and the zealots with his sen much more than the bans of the latter could have him. For just before his weath. Arter began to edit the Hebrew periodical "Ha-Haluz" which strove to dispel the darmess that set in amon the Jews of Galicia and to promote culture and enlightement among them.

Among those who waged literary warfare against obscurantism with their satirical genius was also Joseph Perl (b. Tarnopol, Galicia, 1774; c. 33 there 1509). He was the son of a wealthy family, and was imbued with the rationalistic iteology of the German Meassfim. From his very point he devoted himself to the cause of emancipation and of education. Due to his great influence upon the Gzar of Russia and the Emperor of Austria he could intercede in behalf of his people who suffered from Christian persocution and from Hassiaic obscurantism. Jonvinced that only rationalism could change their

deplorable condition, he worked tirelessly for religious and social reforms.

His first step in this direction was the establishment of the first modern

Jewish school in Galicia; and in 1815 he built near it at his own expense a

reform synagogue and formed a choir. To counteract the influence of the Has
sidin he gathered around him talented men of letters. He befriended such men

as drochmal, Rapaport, Letteris, and Erter, and it was due to his influence

that Rappaport was appointed Rabbi in Tarnopol. Moreover, he provided ambi
tious young men in Lemberg with money, counsel, and what was of especial value

to them, with an excellent library of Hebrew and European books.

But Perl was not only a macenes of Hebrew literature but was nimself a man of letters of considerable talent. Under the pseudonym, "Obaciah ben Petrachian" he published a parody on Hassidism entitled "Megcaleh Temirin" (Vienna 1819). This parody is a collection of fictitious correspondence between hassidic rappis in which madikism and all its superstitions are not cleverly exposed and ridiculed. Perl manipulated the style of the Hassidic rappis with such a skill that for a long time the massidim thought that it was written either by the "Besnt" or by one of his disciples. Of the same nature are his letters of Franchian are for and his part of the stacked most satirically not only Hassidism but all the social and economic phases of Jewish life in the Chetto.

A younger contemporary of Perl who succeeded him in the battle against obscurantism was Joshua Heshel Shorr, mown also as Osias Schorr (b. 35 Brody 1814 d. there 1895). Schorr was also born to rich parents, but owing to the fracticis of the latter he received an ordinary "Heder" education. Prompted, nowever, b, an invincible desire for chowledge, the boy became acquainted with Isaac Erter, under whose guidance he studied Hebrew, Taland, foreign languages and secular sciences. It is from Erter that schorr acquired

his brilliant style, his critical acumen as well as his sarcasm. Donorr was also preatly influenced by the writings of b. D. Luzzato though the latter became his most bitter opponent because of his negative attitude towards Falmudic Judaism.

Schorr began his literary activity in Hebrew with articles on the history of Jewish literature for the periodical "Ziyyon". When Erter's newly founded scientific periodical "He Haluz" was interruped by sudden death, Schorr undertook to carry out his master's plan with greater vigor and with youthful enthusiasm. Schorr distinguished himself by his pungent and satirical style, with which he attacked his op onents. He was undaunted in his criticism of anything or any one that opposed the spread of modern civilization. In his battle against obscurantism he went much farther than any one among his oredeces ors or contemporaries. He fought not only against Hassidis out even a first many phases of Talmucic Judaism. His radical attitude to the Talmud aroused great opposition and while in his early volumes of the "He Halus" Schorr had as collaborators men like Geiger, Abraham Krochmal, Steinsfielder. Danuel Laviu Luzzato and Reggio, he remained almost alone in his work in the later volumes. In his bolumess Schorr spared no one who was not in accord with his views and with the exception of the works of Krochmal and Geiger, no work escaped his satirical shafts. Schorr did not refrain from applying his critical faculty even to his biblical studies. In the later volumes of the "He Haluz" he became even more radical, and it is because of this that Rappaport began to wage a bitter war against him. And though schorr's attitude was at times most negative and destructive yet it was his thorough-going radicalism that evoked a large polemical literature which in turn compelled the Jewish scholars in Germany and Galicia to ponuer over the problems of religious reforms and give them their serious study.

Among the leading progressive Hebrew publishers in Galicia we must mention also Isaac (Ignotz) Blumenfeld, (b. Brody Galicia 1812). He was a wealthy merchant and he took great delight in encouraging and spreading the new Hebrew literature. He was in constant correspondence with I. S. Reggio and with S. D. Luzzato. Blumenfeld rendered a great service to modern Hebrew literature and to the science of Judaism by publishing in Vienna the scientific periodical "Ozar Nechmad" (1856-63). This periodical made accessible to the average Hebrew reader the scientific articles of Rappaport, Luzzato, Geiger, and others. By giving currency to the scientific works of the nignest quality, such as were never published before in Hebrew periodicals, he has helped to arouse a scientific study of Judaism in Lastern Europe which in turn gave rise to freedom of expression in religious thought.

The champions of Haskalah, nowever, soon realized that their work of enlightment will have to assume a more serious nature than it did in Germany if it is to influence the life of Polish Jewry. For, to quote Slouschz. "To attract the intelligent Jews of Poland, permeated as they were with deep knowledge of rabbinic literature, more was needed than witty sallies and childish conceits in an affected style. The appeal had to be made to their reason, to their convictions and to their constant longing for intellectual occupation. Their minus could be turned away from a most absurd mysticism only by setting a new ideal before them, calculated to engage feelings and attract hearts, yearning for consolation, and left unsatisfied by the pursuit of the Law, the nourishment given to all who thought and studied in the The two men who succeeded in meeting these spiritual needs were Ghetto." Machman Krochmal and solomon Judah Rappaport, who together with their Italian contemporaries were the founders of what is known as the "Science of Judaism".

1. HARBURG - 2nd volume

--120--

V

# THE SCIENCE OF JUINISM

## 1. The German School.

This literary movement known as the Science of Judaism was in fact inaugurated in Germany as a result of the Reform movement. In order to justify their departures from the prevailing customs, the leaders of Reform sought to establish historically the evolutionary process in Judaism. such a nature was the "Gottesdienstliche Vortrage der Juden" by Leopold Zunz (1794-1886). In fact, it was Zunz who coined the expression, "Wissenschaft des Judentums" which meant an understanding of Jewish antiquity in all its parts as far as it is expressed in literary documents. While yet a university stadent in 1819 together with Eduard Gaus and Moses Moser, Zunz founded a society for Jewish culture and study ("Verein fur Cultur und Wissenschaft der Junear). It was hoped that familiarity with Jewish literature and history would stem the tide of apostasy which once more was ripe. It was also hoped that the scientific works on Judaism would prove the strongest weapons against the anti-semitic scholars who constantly reviled Judaism and its followers. Thus Isaac Marcus Jost was moved repeatedly to delve into scientific research of Judaism as an apologist against political reactionaries and detracters of But German Jewry at the time was too busy in reaping rabbinic literature. the first fruit of emancipation to support such a movement, and because of the general lack of interest this literary movement could not attain any measure of success in Germany. Hence, Graetz and others look upon Solomon Jucah Rappaport of Galicia as the real founder of the Science of Judaism. gave these researches (of Rappaport) an especial value," says Graetz, "was the fervor and love with which they were undertaken ... Jo far as the Jews took

an interest in these labors, they saw themselves reflected in them, and considered the history of their mental development as laid down in them, as their own work, or the guiding line to be followed in the future.... The scientific movement within Judaism which since his time has constantly grown in force 5 must be entirely attributed to him."

The great fault with Zunz and his scholarly contemporaries in Germany was that they regarded Hebrew literature as having reached its conclusion; a closed period lay bening them which demanded an age misal. But Hebrew writing was by no means defunct as Zunz had been led to believe. At the two ends of the Austrian Empire, in the Italian provinces and in Galiola, the Hebrew scholars took up the new literary movement which was descred in in Germany, and used for its vehicle the Hebrew language and thus took up the thread where their predecessors left it.

#### 2. The Italian School.

One of the most outstanding Jewish scholars in Italy in the finite enth century was Isaac Damuel Regio (Goritz 1784-1854). Reggio was to Italian Jewry what Dendelsonn and Wessely were to the German Jews. Paking these men as his guides, he made hi self ramous in the development of Jewish thought and in the field of Jewish education. Reggio's rather, Abraham Vita, one of the liberal rabbis who supported Hartwig Wessely, paid special attention to giving his son a religious as well as a secular education. Reggio displayed an unusual aptitude in Hebrew and in other Semitic languages, as well as in Italian, French, Derman and Latin. He possessed also a phenomenally clear intellect, and was a profound mathematician. When the province of Illyria (1810) became a French dependency, Reggio was appointed by the French

later Illyria became once more an Austrian province, and Reggio was compelled to resign. He then devoted himself exclusively to Jewish literature and cognate subjects. He studied even the Cabalah but the more he studied it the greater grew his aversion to its mystical and illogical doctrines.

In 1822 an imperial decree having been issued that no one might be appointed Pabbi who had not graduated in philosophy, Reggio published at Venice an appeal, in Italian, for the establishment of a rabbinical seminary.

This a peal resulted in the founding of a rabbinical college at Padua, for which Reggio drew up the statues and the educational program.

into Italian and wrote a commentary thereon. Although he believed, like Menuelsonn, that in the main the text of the Bible has been well guarded against corruption, yet he admitted that scribal errors had slipped in and that it would be no sin to correct them. To the objectors to Biblical amendations hegein answered that every one was permitted to interpret the text according to his understanding provided such interpretations were not in opposition to the Balacha.

אשם ג'ל או נוס חותה אחנל בת הישת החלב אום אום אום אום אום בחלב ואו שלם ג'ל או נפתי באח פנים בק בישה החלב ואו בחלב ואו בחל ביל ביל ביל ביל ביל או אות אות ביל או אות אות ביל ביל אות אות הוא ביל ביל אות אות ביל ביל אות אות ביל הוא ביל חבוני המלטות ביל הוא ביל אות הביל אות ביל אות הביל אות ביל אות הביל אות ביל אות ביל אות הביל אות ביל אות הביל אות ביל אות הביל אות ביל אות ביל אות ביל אות הביל אות ביל א

an opponent of casuistry, Reggio rejected the haggadic biblical interpretations and the pilpulistic study of the Talmud.

On account of his liberal views Reggio was persecuted by many German rabbis. Even his father did not wholly approve of his methods. Nevertheless in 1846, after his father's death, the community of Goretz insisted upon his accepting the rabbinical office. Reggio was a voluminous writer in Hebrew and in Italian, and he constantly wrote on Biblical, exegetical, Rabbinical, philosophic and historic subjects. He was also an indefatigable contributor to most of the Hebrew journals of his time, and his contributions added to the value of these periodicals. He was also the editor of the reann runn つか, the Hebrew part of Bursch's "Jahroucher" (Vienna 1845) and of PID? CON SAN , a supplement to the "Central Organ fur Judishe Interessen" (Vienna 1849). It may be added that Reggio was proficient in music and a painter of considerable ability. There are more than two humared arawings and paintings by him, including portraits of many Jewish celebrities, and a map drawn by him is preserved in the library of Triest. He left also a great number of unpublished sermons and poems in Hebrew and in Italian.

one of his most important works in his "Hatorah v-Hafilosofiah",

which is a religious philosophical treatise in four chapters. This treatise

was written in answer to the rabbis who protested against the establishment

of the rabbinical college at Padua. In this book Reggio not only attempts to reconcile the Jewish religion with modern science, but also to prove that 9 they are indispensable to each other.

He claims that philosophy and science not only cannot harm true faith, but that they are of great service to it because they clear away all the superstitious beliefs and practices which have crept in in every religion. neggio coluly asserts that such practices have crept in also into Judaism and he therefore urges practical reforms to remove such abuses in accordance with On the other hand, unlike the German rationalists, Reggio is Jewish Law. not enslaved to philosophy and science. He contends that the latter are not infallible and that Judaism need not submit itself to their conclusions; instead it should utilize secular sciences wherever possible for its own benefit. It is the duty of every religious leader, therefore, to study science and philosophy that they may utilize that knowledge to strengthen their faith. He is opposed, nowever, most bitterly to the tendency which seeks to base the ceremonial laws in Judaism on rational grounds, for he maintains that the ceremonial law is above rationality or irrationality. 15

For our purpose, Reggio's introduction to the "Behinat Ha-Kacala" deserves special notice, for it indicates the liberal thought which prevailed among the Italian Jewish scholars, and which paved the way for an historical approach to Judaism. The main point in his introduction is that most of the

ralmunic ordinances were not intended for perpetual observance; they were practiced only by the rigorous Pharisees. It was not until much later, he declares, that the "Poskim" established these ordinances as a part of the Law. Consequently, he claims, Modena was wrong in attacking the Talmunists in being over-rigorous.

But Reggio's historical insight and his liberal spirit is best seen in his approach to the Bible, where he shows a much more progressive view than the one held by Mendelsohn. In his "Yalkut Yashar" Reggio defends the opinion which attributed Isaiah 40-55 to an author who lived after the 16 captivity.

It would be out of our scope to give a full appreciation of Reggio's literary, philosophic and scientific works. Instead, for our pirpose, it must be pointed out that Reggio was one of the first pioneers who set out to base Judaism not on blind adherence to tradition nor on the line of convenience, but on a historic-scientific investigation. As Isaac Hirsh Weiss stated in his memoirs, Reggio's aim was to preserve the essence of spiritual Judaism and to harmonize it with modern thought. And holding this position, he was one of the boldest and staunchest workers in the field of the Science of Jadaism.

18

the aim of his life in a few words:

The very publication of works as those of Modena which were considered heretical at that time is indicative of the bold spirit of Reggio. He explains that he edited these works to serve as a guide for both orthoux and Reform leaders, that in discussing the validity of Rabbinic tradition they may have the advantage of the most critical work written on this subject.

Reggio's influence upon the liberal spirit of Judaism in the nineteenth century was manifold. Through the various Hebrew periodicals in which he was most active, he had constant correspondence and polemics with rappaport, Jost, Geiger, Zunz, Luzzato, as well as with Ignatz Blumenfeld of Brody who later on settled in Odessa, Russia. He thus exerted a tremendous influence upon the Reform movement in Sermany as well as on the Haskalah movement in eastern Europe, but chiefly upon the scientific literature in Judaism.

Of much greater influence in the religious development of
Judaism in modern times was Reggio's younger contemporary and countryman,
20
Samuel David Luzzato, known as "Shadel". (b. Triest 1800; d. Padua 1865).
His father was a carpenter and a poor man, yet he was educated and respected.

The childhood years of Luzzato were passed in poverty and in study. He finally emerged a conqueror from the struggle of life and knowledge. As early as 1829 he was appointed rector of the Rabbinical seminary at Padua. Thereafter he could devote himself without hindrance to science and to the education of disciples many of whom became celebrated. Luzzato possessed a thorough Jewish and secular education, and became not only a distinguished Biblical scholar and Talmudist but he manifested also extraordinary ability in Hebrew philology as well as in the acquisition of ancient and modern languages.

Luzzato was one of the most voluminous Hebrew writers and stands in the first rank as a Jewish philosopher. He has thus exerted great influence on every modern tendency in Jewish life and thought. For, to quote Klausner, "There is no department in Jewish thought or creative work which did not come under the influence of Luzzato. He was versed alike in philology, poetry, philosophy, archeology, history and journalism, and he was productive in each of these departments with great success." Besides attaining a vast Jewish and secular learning, Luzzato possessed also a literary taste superior to that of any of his contemporaries. But his greatest advantage over the latter was that he possessed the Jewish feeling to an extent which was not to be found among his contemporaries whose feelings were chilled by the columnationalism which seized the intellectual world of the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries.

In Luzzato, due probably to his Italian environment, feeling had the upper hand of reason, and he was thus the pioneer of the romantic school in modern Hebrew literature, which in turn gave birth to the conservative trend in Heform Judaism in the West and to cultural Zionism ( ) in the East. As a romantic and patriotic Jew, he revolted against the neartless attacks upon Jewish traditions and upon Jewish nationalism by most of the

German and Galician Echolars. He was nostile all his life to this sort of rationalism and opposed it with all his might. Though a great Talmudist, he had no fondness for dry dogmatism, nor for detailed prohibitions, and Rabbinic pilpulistic controversies, nor did ne look upon the research of the Bolence of Junaish as an adequate substitute for it. What he cherished in Judism was its poetry, and he was attracted to it by its moral elevation. He did not seek to solve the problem of modern Judaism by external reforms but sought to bring in it a spiritual renaissance by bringing to the foreground the poetic spirit of Judaism and thus sweep away the dust that accumulated upon it throughout the ages. With this purpose in mind, he published excellent editions of the Hebrew masters of the Middle Ages, and he found Judah Halevi's poems most instrumental for his purpose. In 1864 he published the first scientific suition of the religious poetry of Asbbi Judah Halevi with an introduction. commentary and critical notes. In his introduction Luzzato makes it clear that he a preciates the secular as well as religious poetry, but that he desires to separate the two and to publish the latter first.

اراد و و الما معن و الم و مدوا من و و و المدور من المرور المر

Luzzato's interest in Judah halevi is of great importance, because the latter represents the intuitive philosophy of Judaish with which Luzzato sought to ware war against the rationalistic tendency which was so dominant in his day. And for that very reason he waged a life-long war against Maimonides who became the mainstay of all the rationalists in modern times. He opposed the influence of Maimonides chiefly because the latter sugnt to rationalize Judaism in order to harmonize it with Greak philosophy, and thus became the shield of those who sought to rationalize Judaism in order to harmonize it with German philosophy. Luzzato's opposition to philosophy was not the result of fanaticism nor of lack of understanding. He claimed to have read all the ancient and nowin philosophy but that the more ne read them the more he found them deviating from the truth. The study of philosophy, to his mind, not only robs the joy of life but it causes the average person to lose the intuitive common-sense attitude towards life, the loss of which leads one to pessimism, mesonthropy and suicide.

In short, Luzzato disqualifies the rationalistic philosophy of Western Lurope because is leads to no practical results, and for this same 24 reason he fought bitterly the rationalism of 1bn Ezra and of Lyinoza.

Luzzate contends very forcibly that while rationalism did contribute a great deal towards the material progress of manking, it has not contributed in the least towards its spiritual velfare, instead it breaded only intellectual conceit and moral decadence.

" ارم رو دور مد را گور معه من رها دور و و در ای رود المور المولای مراحه و اراه به و المور المولای مراحه و اراه به و المور المولای و مراحه المولای رود و المور المور المور المور المور و المور المور المور و المور المور المور و المور الم

The only branch of philosophy that can firther the progress of manched is pragmatic ethics, which in his view, is the very escence of Judaism. In one of his letters to Jost he says that the intrinsic value of religion is not its speculative aspect but its pragmatic application. For religion, like the life of man in general, is based on illusions and is above logical truth or falsehood.

בתנון החבות וא כן זען לפק את ל בתיון וונותתה חת באין תוצות ברתון החבות וא כן זען לפק את ל בתחון אהתיים, ושיען אל דינ אחתות אלתל חלבת שיען אהריים אונים אל אל ברתנון אל בינים אל אלתה להרתנון אהל חלבת המאינו לנגם בינים בלת של אתנים, כי אחה ב כת מעשה בחלים לנגם לבינים בלת אל של הוא תואם החבים להלל הוא המשב לובינים לובי אני אפשב ולה יתבן תואם החבים להלום הוא הפשב וובינים

العدد برارا مراز المراح وراك المراح المرح المراح المرح المراح المراح المراح المراح المراح المراح المراح المراح المرح المراح المرح المرح المراح المراح المراح المرح المرح المرح المرح المرح الم

the Jerman rationalists who sought to establish the principle of Judaism on a philosophic basis and who, according to Luzzato, have only helped to undermine them. He accuses particularly the leaders of Reform Judaism who, in his view, were not siming to establish Judaism on a rationalistic basis but instead were striving towards self-efacement and to assimilation.

" ال المراح الم و الم المراع الم المراع الم المراد و المراد المراد المراء المراد المراء المراد المراد المراد المراد المراد المراد المراد المرد المرد

Luzzato attacks most bitterly the spurious universalism of
Luzwig Philipson who expressed the hope that when the Phristians will overthrow their superstitious doctrines and the Jews their ceremonial laws, then
there would be a united society and manking would reach the messianic age.
Luznato sarcastically thought Europe would never allow the Jews to assimilate,
even if they wanted to, elcept those who were willing to accept Christianity.
Moreover, he says, those who seek to overthrow the ceremonial law only help to
strengthen the opponents of Israel who negate legalistic Judaism. He, therefore, urges a bold and militant position which shall make Judaism independent
of non-Jewish philosophy and scholarship.

But though he was a militant foe of rationalism and a staunch changion of Jewish tradition, Luzzato did not refrain from a critical study of Judaism.

an essay of 1820 when he was only twenty years of age he wrote an essay of post of all disproving the antiquity of the Zonar and serious all the gross superstitions that grew out of capalistic literature. He particularly attacked most poignantly the famous work of Joseph Jaro, "Majid Meshorim" (Amsterdam 1708) which is full of miraculous accounts and which boldly lays claim to supernatural revelation.

Unlike most of his contemporaries luzzato did not refrain from applying his critical studies even to the Bible. In fact, he was the first Jewish scholar who permitted himself to quena the Biblical text and his emendations, which he published in various periodicals (between 1829 and 1865) met with the approval of Christian scholars. Through a careful examination of the Book of Ecclesiastes, luzzato came to the conclusion that its author was not Solomon, but someone who lived several centuries later and whose name was

Monelet. At the same time, he also came to the conclusion that the vowels and accents did not exist in the time of the Talmudists, a conclusion which only corroborated his theory that the Zohar, speaking as it does of vowels and accents, must necessarily be of later composition.

This critical faculty of Luzzato frightened even such a liberal scholar of J. Solomon Reppaport who thought that sible emendations are frought with great danger as far as the preservation of Judaism is concerned, and he therefore urged him not to tamper with the massoretic text. Luzzato, however, contended fearlessly and unequivocally that the truth must be worshipped above all, and if errors have crept in to the traditional texts of the Bible it is the duty of a truly religious scholar to remove them regardless of the consequences.

nall-based sible scholars and Journalistis who would get hold of every new emendation published by Christian scholars and promulgate them among the Jewish masses, Luzzato protested most bitterly against the crude handling of siblical texts. He claimed that sible text criticism must be left to men who have a critical raculty and who are masters of Hebrew style and syntax.

Allow, 132 | MA 116 | PM 216 | MA 16 |

Luzzato's attitude to the Bible can be summarized in a few words--reverence and critical analysis. This very attitude he applied to every phase of Judaism including the deremonial Law. Though he was not a rigorist in Halacha, he fought most bitterly such reformers who tampered most crudely with the sacred traditions of the Jewish people which formed the national substratum of their existence. Luzzato did not regard every Jewish custom and tradition as a revealed law, but with his poetic intuition he found in most of them symbolic value in that they stimulate the religious feeling which was to him of primary importance. Thus in a letter to Isaac S. Reggio he rebuxes him most strongly for encouraging superficial synagog reforms.

Inis conception of religious worship as symbolic poetry ne mevelops most thoroughly in a prief but valuable pamphlet, "Yesouei Hatorah".

In defense of his bitter opposition to Maimonides, he makes it clear that he as nothing against him nor against his followers except that because of their

rationalism they did not understand the nature of religion which is essentially poetry. Likewise, in one of his letters to Sacks in 1042, he says: "The truth of the matter is that philosophy aims at the truth and religious worship seeks to arrive at goodness. Man is not only a rational being but also poetic. And the poetry is the essential thing in man, for that is life and the very soul of man. Therefore, religion was given to mankind as a means to bring forth and guide the poetic instinct in man which is inclined towards the Good Life. But if philosophy is to guide religion, both will inevitably 33 stagmate."

And though Luzzato nimself was an argent student of philosophers phy and science, he had no regard for such scientists and philosophers who regarded their study as a mere vocation that has nothing to do with the welfare or the progress of manking. This sort of wisdom he denounced most venemently, and he gives voice to his resentment to such dispassionate study even in his 34 poetry.

"Cursed be science if it teaches us only artifice and guile
but does not stimulate righteousness;

Perished be philosophy, perished be wisdom if kindness

And mercy does it remove and natred and intrigue does it sow

To awaken jealousy and warfare.

No, only for this was wisdom and knowledge endowed to sow peace and to plant kindness."

Disinterested study Luzzato regards to be truly Hellenic and he calls it Atticism, the entrance of which into Jewish literature he most strongly deplores. To him the essence of Judaism is Justice, truth, goodness, and self-abhegation, and whatever goes with them. He, therefore, does not

hesitate to negate the value of the time-honored Jewish-Arabic literature, except that of Halevi, which endeavored to narmonize with syllogistic pyrotechnics moses and Aristotle, and has only distorted both. And though Luzzato was of Spanish descent, he had a greater appreciation for the simple-minded Ash-kenazic masters of the Middle Ages and above all for Rashi. According to Luzzato, Rashi has penetrated more profoundly into the genuine Jewish soul than any of his contemporary Sephardim, because he sought to preserve Judaism in 35 its true simplicity.

المروع ملا معادم على حدود در رواده وكار مها و ولامن ولامن ولامن ولامن ولامن من معادم والمرود والمرود

and because of his love for what he calls the "gendine Jetish soul", Luzzato took a negative attitude to the leaders of the science of Judaism in Germany. In a letter which he sent to Rappaport in honor of his seventieth birthday he writes as follows:

occupying themselves in Germany cannot preserve Judaism. It is not an object in itself to them. When all is said, Goethe and Schiller are more important to these men, and much dearer to them, than all the prophets and all the rappis of the ralmud. They pursue the science of Judaish pretty much as others study appropriately or assyriology or love of Babylon and Persia. They are inspired by a love of science, by the desire for personal renown, or, at best, by the intention to attach glory to the name of Israel and extol certain old loves for

the purpose of hastening the first rememption, that is, the political emancipation. It cannot survive the emancipation of the Jews, or the meath of those
who studied the Forah and believed in God and Moses perove they took lessons
from Eighborn and his disciples."

"The true beinge of Judaism, the science which will last as
long as time itself, is that which is founded on the faith which endeavors to
understand the Bible as a Divine work, and the history of a unique people whose
lot has been unique, which finally dwells upon those moments in the various
epochs of Jewish history when the immate Divine spirit in Judaism wages a
conflict with the genius of humanity in general and masters it....For the day
in which the positions shall be reversed and the spirit of humanity shall
conquer that of Israel....that day will be the last in the life of our people."

We see thus in Luzzato's trend of thought the emigronic form of the idea of the "Mission of Israel" which was later on formulated by his Galician contemporary Nachman Krochmal and promulgated by the reform rabbis in Germany of the second generation. Luzzato was not, however, a chauvinist. He recognized the value of the Hellenic element in humanity which aims at the con uest of nature through exactness, preciseness and order in study, all of the which are desirable qualities deserving to be emulated. What he does object in Hellenism is to its ethics because it is based not on a divine passion of absolute justice but on a utilitarian philosophy of life. It is the invasion of this Hellenic spirit into the study of Judaism which he so strongly deplored:

"When, my dear German scholars," he cries out vehemently. "when will the Lord open your eyes? How long will you fail to understand that, carried away by the general current, you are permitting national feeling to

become extinct and the language of our ancestors to fall into desuetude, and are thus preparing the way for the triumphant invasion of Atticism?.....For so long as you will allow our people to regard the sim of perfection no more than to become one with your environment and to be respected by their neighbors, so long as you are not filled with the mivine zeal for truth and for loyalty to your brethren, so long as you do not teach that the Good is not that which is visible to the eyes but that which is felt within the heart, and that the prosperity of our people is not dependent upon civil emancipation but upon the love of man for his neighbor....so long as you continue to say that the lands of france, Belgium and Holland are the promised lands for Israel....you will necessarily become in the end but newers of wood and drawers of water."

Thus we see in Luzzato the beginnings of modern Jewish Nationalism, and of Cultural Zionism, which were later on taken over and developed by Peretz Smolenskin and Ahad Ha-am. He stimulated sentiment for Zion not only through his translations of Judah Halevi's Zion poems but also by a number of original poems on the love for Zion. He also advocated practical measures by which Palestine could be reestablished through colonization work. But to Luzzato Palestine colonization was not merely a means for political emancipation, he regarded the reestablishment of Palestine as being of universal importance in that the new Palestine will become a guide to the world towards social justice and righteousness.

"We must establish," he writes, "a school in every city (in Palestine) where the laws of Moses and the rabbis should be taught and from which there will go forth righteous judges to whom Jews and non-Jews alike will turn for advice, and from whom there will go forth a unified Torah of 42 righteousness and truth."

We likewise find in Luzzato one of the earliest champions of

modern Hebrew as a spoken and literary language. He regarded the Hebrew language not only as a means for the preservation and the rejuvenation of Judaism, 43 but as the only unifying bond of World Jewry. He realized, however, the insaequacy of Biblical Hebrew for modern purposes and he, therefore, employed Talmudic and mediaeval words that are not found in the Bible, as well as foreign words wherever necessary. Moreover, he coined many new words and advocated the development of many Hebrew roots which have not been developed in 44 literature. In this he anticipated Eliezer Den Yehuda by more than a generation.

Luzzato could foresee the trend of (nineteenth century) Judaism better than any of his contemporaries, says Klausner, because the latter approached every Jewish problem from a rational point of view while Luzzato's views on Judaism sprang from a Jewish heart.

Luzzato's influence on every modern trend in Judaism is due not only to his works but also through his vast correspondence. He was in constant touch with such outstanding men like Rappaport, Munk, Krochmal, Reggio, Jost, Geiger, Albert Cohn, Zunz, Carmoly, Dukes, Fürst, Sachs, Letteris, Pinsker, Kayserling, Frankel, Graetz, Steinsneider, Kirchheim, Jellineck and many others.

### 3. The Galician School.

While Luzzato was the founder of the romantic movement in modern

Judaism it was the gift of the Galician scholar Nachman Krochmal to furnish it
a positive ideology. Nachman Krochmal was born at Brody, Galicia, February

46

17, 1765, and died at Tarnopol, July 31, 1640. Nothing of importance is
recorded of his youth, save that he entered the mercantile profession,

struggling at the same time to attain a rabbinic and secular education in the pursuit of which he encountered great obstacles. From the wonderful knowledge and brilliancy which he afterwards displayed, we may fairly assume that a large portion of his youth was spent in deep study and research. When barely fourteen he was married to a daughter of a wealthy merchant at Zolkiev in whose house he lived till 1808. In this period Krochmal became thoroughly acquainted with the outstanding Jewish philosophic works, particularly with 47 Maimonides' "Moreh Nebuchim".

Krochmal studied also German and German philosophy with great avidity, particularly that of Kant. He likewise mastered Latin, French, Arabic, and pyriac. On account of feeble health, he went in 1808 to Lemberg for medical treatment and there he formed the intimate friendship with Solomon J. Rappaport. whose teacher he became and it is Krochmal's influence on the latter that proved most fruitful for the Science of Judaism. On his return to Zolkiev, he again took up German philosophy, reading Kant, Fichte, Schelling, and subsemently Hegel, whose system chiefly attracted him and exerted a great influence on his views. Krochmal led a sad life void of pleasures and filled to overflowing with privations, suffering and persecution. He led a retired life and while he lived nothing of his writings was published. On account of the precarious state of his health, he never left the small town where he was born. / However, his house became the gathering place for young scholars who came from everywhere to profit from the fruit of his labor. Among those who visited him frequently was Solomon J. Rappaport, whose relations to Krochmal, Jonechter correctly defines as "Talmid Chaver". Indeed, says Schechter, Arochmal's method of teaching was rather that of a companion than that of a professor. He gave no set lectures or particular subjects, but conveyed his instructions

rather by means of suggestive conversations with his younger friends. His usual habit was to walk with his pupils in the heighborhood of the town, and to try to influence their minus each in accordance with his bent.

In 1814 his wife's parents died and he was compelled to earn a livelinood for himself as a merchant. He was not cut out, however, for the business world and he failed miserably in his business. Things went from bad to worse and he was compelled in 1836 to seek a position as bookkeeper. In spite of failure in business, of poor circumstances and of loneliness he refused an invitation to the Rabbinate in Berlin for fear that the rabbinical office would deprive him of his intellectual freedom.

of the results of his studies. His oral influence, however, was later on reinforced and perpetuated after his death by the publication of his only work, the "More Mebuche Ha-zman" (Lemberg 1851), edited according to the writer's last will by his friend Leopola Zunz. This work is divided into seventeen chapters or "studies", and they form for the most part unfinished sketches. The historical digressions in this book touch the profoundest problems of Jewish science, and it remains their indisputable merit to have paved the way for critical studies in Jewish history. The work really became, as intended by the author, a "guide" to students of Jewish science in the nine-

The first six studies of his book form a general introduction to the problems of religion. In these introductory chapters Krochmal indicates the opposite dangers to which men are liable in their religious thinking.

On the one hand, men are exposed to emotionalism or extravagant phantasy (Schwarmeeric), superstition (aberglauben) and ceremonialism (Werkheiligkeit).

On the other hand, some people in their endeavor to avoid these dangers fall

into opposite extremes. He who seeks to escape emotionalism falls into extreme materialism, he who seeks to avoid superstition falls into extreme unbeliar and he who discards religious ceremonialism is led to the neglect of the essential laws and falls as a result into moral degeneracy. Krochmal advises, therefore, to seek always a happy medium in religion in order to avoid the danger of extremities.

Like Hegel, Krochmal believed that reason alone constitutes the reality of things, and absolute truth is to be found in the union of the subjective and the objective, the first forming man's actual reason and the latter forming his absolute reason. He divided, therefore, the religious knowledge into three categories: (a) the study of metaphysics, is., the destruction of actual and absolute reason in reality; (b) the study of nature, both animate and inanimate; (c) the study of the theological and ethical doctrines of the 55 Torah. He anticipates the objections of the legalists who claim that the observance of the ethical and legal codes and not theological speculations that constitute one's religious duty. Krochmal asserts boldly that no person in the world is satisfied to perform religious auties without having an ideal basis for them and that even the most primitive races on earth possess a certain yearning for the knowledge of the absolute.

" الما مما على المروم كود على المراه الم المروم المراه ال

Krochmal, therefore, contenus that the essence of every religion is its spiritual aspect and note its material manifestation. And while the

outer manifestations are subject to change, its central idea is eternal and 57 is of universal value.

Applying these ideas to the study of Judaism, Krochmal formulated what is known as the philosophy of Jewish history. He viewed Judaism as a religious culture, the outer manifestations of which are subject to time and place. And though he does not state it clearly he seems to indicate that he regarded the ceremonial and the legalistic aspects of Judaism only as means by which one could reach the absolute truth—means which could be partly discarded once they have served their purpose.

Krochmal was the first Jewish scholar who viewed Judaism not as a distinct and independent entity but as an integral part of universal

Because while every culture in the world is particularistic and forms only a single item in Universal Culture, the Jewish Culture in universal in its nature and, therefore, represents that spiritual factor which strives towards the perfection of mankind. However, while Judais, always aspired to an absolute spiritual expression of universal significance it also sought to exist at the same time as an independent particular organization as all other cultures.

Like Hegel, Krochmal saw in the development of every culture the manifestation of the "Universal Reason" which follows an inevitable triad: the idea, the object, and the intelligence. In other words, each culture passes through the stage of youth, maturity, and then when it reaches the very height of its development it decays. For the organism of a people is just like that of an individual, whose spiritual capacity deteriorates in accordance with the weakening of its physical strength. The only difference is that when a people disappears it dies only politically, spiritually every culture is immortal because its values become universal property. The Jewish people, however, presents a unique phenomenon in world history, for as a bearer of a culture, universalistic in nature, it loss through phoenix-like successive ressurections which follow an ascendent progression, and tend to the spiritually Absolute and thus render it an external progression.

Hence, though Judaism has lost its political milieu, it succeeded to exist as a unique entity; consequently, its existence is no longer conditional on place or time. Judaism succeeded to reach this lofty stage only after a long succession of experiments and spiritual trials. The Jewish people also began at first as a natural nation like any other people. In time, nowever, the spiritual element in it prevailed and it is that element which

it from inevitable decay. Moreover, while the political experiment of

Israel in Palestine was a pronounced failure, its spiritual life in the

63

Diaspora proved to be extremely successful.

in Jewish history which illustrate through historic facts the main thesis outlined in the first nine chapters. It would lead us far afield to give a thorough discussion of Krochmal's work and outlook upon Judaism, though it is of
outmost importance for the understanding of every movement in Judaism and of
Reform Judaism in particular. We will only attempt to sum up his philosophy
of Judaism which later on became the basis of the whole ideology of the Reform
movement in Germany. And though some of his points of view regarding the
destiny of Judaism and of the Jewish people have been misuncerstood or exaggerated
by many reform rabbis as to render them protesque, they are in the main still valid in the light of modern Jewish history.

Arothmal regarded every people as a cultured organism which was also a distinct manifestation of Universal reason. Every cultural organism

is subject to the laws of growth and decay; hence, we have the rise and decline of nations. Avery national organism has a distinct faculty, unique to its group, which accounts for the particularistic tendency in each nation. Once that faculty reaches its nighest attainment the group no longer feels the urge for its existence as such. The Jewish people began its existence like any other people as a narrow particularistic cultural organism, but its men of genius have conceived for it a universal function, namely, the attainment of the Spiritual Absolute ( 650 ma 10/20 ). While the Jews lived as a political entity in Palestine, the national aspect of their lives was so strong that it obscured their spiritual gift. It is only with the destruction of the Temple and with the dispersion in the Maspora that the spiritual gift of the Jewish people came to prominence, being as it was the only common bond left to the for self-preservation. Hence, it was the extreme particularistic tendency of the Jewish people that led them to uphold their national gift which is universalistic in nature, and it is the latter, in turn, which strengthens the particulariatic existence of the Jewish people.

Hence, Krochmal was the first modern Jewish scholar to regard Jewish life in the Diaspora not as a divine punishment or as an unfortunate historic episode but rather as the greatest blessing to the Jewish people and to the world at large, because it is only in the Diaspora that Judaism found its nighest expression. For only as Judaism succeeded in transcending its national existence in Palestine that it became an eternal, universal and spiritual phenomenon, independent of time and space. The deremonial and legalistic laws are to Krochmal only the particularistic aspects of Judaism which like all particularistic manifestations are subject to the law of growth and decay; hence, are transitory and changeable. Only the central idea of

Judaism, the Spiritual Absolute, is eternal. Hence, the continued existence of the Jewish people is secured only in corresponding to its attachment to the Absolute, i.e., to its religious ideals.

Krochmal's philosophy of Judaism, stressing as it does its eternal spiritual factor as against its transitory form, and rendering as it does the particularistic existence of the Jewish people in the Maspora of universal significance, could readily become the implogy of the intellectual leavers of Reform whose chief aim was to preserve the group life of the Jew in the Maspora and give it a modern form as well as a universal aim.

Thus we find this ideology reachoed in most of the works of deiger who understood Krochmal better than any one of his derman contemporaries. In his "Nachgelassene Schriften", urging the necessity for reforms in the light of Jewish Mstory, deiger says as follows: "Every era in the history of Judaism is of importance; the present can break with the past as little as any separate limb can disassociate itself from the body without suffering serious injury. Such a connection with the past means not the dominance of dead custom but the persistence of living idea which permeates all ages with its vigor, and if it leads to different developments this does not 64
justify a disregard for its origins."

And though Ahad Ha-am condemns this outlook upon Judaism as an 65 ideology created by men who seek to escape their duties as Jews, he accepts it unconsciously in toto when he makes the national ethical idea of Judaism, independent of deremonial or legalistic expression, as the central point of 66 Jewish existence in the Diaspora.

Consequently, both reform Judaism, as expounded by deiger, and opiritual Zionism, as expounded by Ahad Ha-am, find their common origin in drocumal's writings and oral teachings.

Solomon Juah Rappaport (1790-1867).

What Krochmal conceived philosophically Solomon Judan Rappaport sought to establish scientifically. Rap aport was born at Lemberg of a family of rabbis. His studies were purely rabbinic, but his alert mind grasped every opportunity of acquiring other knowledge and in this incidental way he became familiar first with French and then with German. His first literary work consists of poems, translations and essays of a light character. His critical talent, nowever, soon revealed itself. In 1824, he wrote for Biccure Ha-ittim" an article on the independent Jewish tribes of Aarabia and Abyssinia. ready in this article Rappaport reveals the patriotic motive in his work. His sion is not to deal with antiquarian material for scholarly purposes, but to throw light upon the past of his people. In his preface to the article, he pleads that all the other Jewish scholars should follow in his footsteps. " שמדיני אחי לשני ל אים חנים אשם לזו השיך ביו מעליו דילינו אהב ה, ולזו נתק מלספים הקחום, נקפר בהם ל גלי ישורון אים האתיהל, אשר או באור החל הצד והמו מעיל אם הקורוט PIJIE PINING MIGET AND SIGNE INV SE HE DELLEN בלים אל לם לבלבות ימצע נחט ימי זובן לימים אב לקצע באינית הנדה, אות צו את הנואת האתן אה, כי זונ ובתמוק אשר בקופתא שותה גם אני ובניא בק אתעובי

In 1829, Rappaport published in the same journal a much more important historic essay on Saadya Gaon and his period. In this essay Rappaport displays an unusual historical critical acumen to be compared only with that of Azariah de Rossi. Luzzato, upon reading this essay became full of

enthusiasm for his Polish colleague and in one of his letters to him he greets rappaport continued enthusiastically his his as "a man after his own heart." historic research and soon published the biographies of R. Mathan (author of the Aruch), Hai Gaon, Eliezer Ha-kalir, R. Hananel, and A. Nissim. biographical works which, followed by many others, were of greatest importance for they were lauded and acknowledged by Jewish and Christian scientific His profound knowledge of Talmudic litscholars as mines of information. erature and its sequel in the tenth and eleventh centuries, coupled with crit-  $\nu$ ical acumen enabled nim to reassemble the scattered data from sources drown or recently discovered. Thus he revitalized eminent figures in the past by evaluating their significance in the nexus of events, and by introducing into Jewish history the notion of development, or to use a more modern expression, "the concept of historic evolution". Thus in a letter to Luzzato, who op osed the study of Greek philosophy. Pappaport insisted that Judaism has borrowed from the environment in every age al. that it could absorb and that in this assimilative faculty consists the excellency of the Jewish spirit. It always ce" now to assimilate the best from the environment in order to bring it back to the world in a more purged form. Rappaport believes that were it not for the constant revitalization from foreign cultures Jouaism would have

לאתו אות תבי נית און הפקלה כן או השקטים אווו לא לקחו אוצה הרנים מחנשי יון, הבקצלה כן או השקטים אווים לא החובה להחוק לא לקחו אוצה הרנים מחנשי יון, הבקצלה כן או הוא התחבק החובק לא לקחו אוצה הרנים מחנשי יון, הבקצלה כן או הו דינות התופין גבולים להיות ישמל? התחבות התופים בינות הולבוינוס לימוב

معرور وو و الماء و المراه و المراه و المراه المراه

Hence, we see here in Rappaport the luca of the "mission of Israel" in the missoria as expounded by Krochmal established in historic facts. Like the latter, Rappaport regarded the mispersion of the Jewish people in the misspora to be not a curse but a blessing, and not only to Israel alone but to the world at large; that through the dispersion Israel was save. from decay my the revitalization that resulted from assimilating foreign cultures; and that Judaism thus revitalized was able to exert greater influence upon the world in spreading the ethical content of Judaism.

especial value to the critical works of Rappaport and disinguished them

from the pecantry of the rationalist school was the fervor and love with which
they were undertaken. Rappaport's emotional fervor produced a richness of
content which hade his works incomparably superior to those of the rationalists
of the type of Isaac Marcus Jost who approached their work with scientific

netachment. It is exactly what the latter signally failed to understand that has aport fully comprehended—namely, that the past must be judged by its own standards, that each age developed that which was necessary for the safeguarding of Jewish life and existence, and that Jewish history, like the history of every other people, is a sequence of unfoldments each standing in relation to that which preceded it. Rappaport approached the story of his people from within and tractz, therefore, regarded his works as national performances.

It was unfortunate that such a great scholar had to support himself through farming the meat-tax and even this humble source of livelihood was taken away from him by his fanatical enemies who persecuted him because of his scientific heresies. With the aid of his friend Zunz and Luzzato he endeavored to secure a rabbinate in Berlin or in Italy; but for a position in the former he was not sufficiently proficient in German and for one in the latter he had not the required university diploma. The intellectual Jews of Brody, therefore, established a business and made Rappaport its superintendent. Finally, through the endeavor of the enlightened party at rarnopol, Galicia, Two years later he became Rappaport was appointed as Rabbi there in 1837. Rappaport's life in the rabbinate, however, was not a very nauoi of frague. cheerful one because he would not allow the fanatic heresy-hunters to intimiuate nim. But in spite of all the pitter persecution directed against him from all sides, Rappaport never lost his scientific courage to defend openly the truth recognized by him as such. Particularly, did he bring upon himself the natred of the fanatics by a pamphlet "Ner Mitzvah" which was directed against the Hassidim and their wonder-working rabbis.

Rappaport was a prolific writer and all his works have a direct or an indirect influence upon the modern trend in Judaism. It would be

impossible to give even a passing mention of his outstanding works. awell, therefore, only on this e works which had a direct relation to the movement for reform. Rappaport, though most radical in scientific research, was most conservative in his views on religious practice. And though he fought all his life for Haskalah, he was most venemently opposed to that sort of enlightment which in his view led only to assimilation. Thus he led a most rigorous campaign against Joshua Heshel Schorr, the editor of the "He Haluz", and against Judah Mieses, the author of "Kinot Ha-Amet". He opposed with the same vigorousness the reform ideas of Germany, for he believed that they would inevitably split the people into sects, and sow the seed of disunion which in turn would result in indifference to national institutions. He likewise fought all his life against the ideas of Geiger. In a pamphlet entitled "Or Forah" Rappaport wrote a most scathing criticism of Geiger's masterpiece "Urscarift und Uebersetzungen der Bibel" (Bresslau 1857). And though the severity of his criticism is conceded by many to be unjustifiable, it must be stated in justice to Rappaport that his opposition to Geiger was not due to the latter's liberalism in pible criticism but rather to the "reform tendenz" which is apparent in deiger's work and which, he claims, has led Geiger to force many Biblical verses out of their context. المرو بروس كوا كالمد و ومال عل وعاوى، وهو ولام بالم والول

Rappaport's wrath against the reformers found their full sway in his pamphlet "Tochachat Megulah" directed against the reform rabbis who convened in Frankfort-on-the-Main in 1845. The pamphlet is a very strong plea for conservatism in the reform movement, and will be treated later on in connection with the Brunswick Conference. And while Rappaport derided most marcilessly the extreme reformers he was at the same time just as strongly opposed to the neo-orthodoxy of Samson Raphael Hirsh. When the latter accused Zechariah Frankel of departing from traditional Judaism in his Talmudic work "Marke ha-Mishna", Rappaport published a pamphlet entitled "Dibre Sholom V'Emet", in which he defended most argently the religious position of Aecheriah grantel by proving conslusively that though the views expressed in that work are morthogox, they are based nevertheless on sound traditional principles. In this pamphlet Rappaport showed clearly that he had little sympathy for that Jerman neo-orthodoxy which was headed by Samson Raphael Hirsh. The controvery with the latter embittered greatly suppaport's life in his old age.

Thus we see the man fighting on all fronts and with equal zeal and truthfulness. At times his attacks were rather personal and severe, yet always frank and candid. In Galicia, he fought against the observantism of the Hassidim and against the irreverent levity of the Maskilim; in dermany he fought against the irrationality of neo-orthodoxy and against the rationalism of the reformers; in the science of Judaism he fought the radicalism of Joshua Herschel Schorr and against the undue conservatism of Samuel Mavid And Fallician. As far as his religious views are concerned, Rappaport upheld the position taken by Zechariah frankel whom he defended most argently on every

occasion. He is thus greatly responsible for the advance of the conservative trend in the Reform Movement in Germany.

VI

### HISTORIC JUDAISM

1. The Challenge of Neo-Orthodoxy.

The intensive genetration into the history of Judaism by Zunz and Jost in Germany, and D. Reggio and Luzzato in Italy, and by Krochmal and Rappaport in Galicia, usnered in a new tendency into the Reform movement. inus in the latter half of the fourth decade in the nineteenth century, the reform leavers began to realize that it is not enough to negate certain phases or orthodoxy, but that they must also create some positive ideology to replace that which has been discarded. But the immediate cause that forced the leaders of Reform to formulate a positive ideology was the fact that orthodoxy itself. in s ite of its static character, began to assume unconsciously a uifferent completity which in turn compelled the leaders of Reform to assume a more serious attitude towards orthodoxy. For in the beginning of the fourth decade we meet already with orthodox rappis in Germany who combine a thorough Rappinic training and a profound secular education, and who are imbued at the same time with modern German culture. These men came out boldly and unequivocally in their attack upon the Reform movement not with silly casuistry nor with words of abuse, but with the weapons of modern culture.

It would lead as far afield to give an adequate account of the neo-orthodox movement in Germany. We will only mention a few of its representative leaders: Hakam Isaac Pernays (Mayence 1792-namburg 1849), polomon 2 Flessner (1797-Fosen 1982), Jajob Ettlinger (Carlsruhe 1798-Altona 1871).

Danson Raphael Hirsch (Hamburg 1808-Frankfurt-on-the-Main 1888), Jeniel 5 Milmael Daons (Glogau 1808-perlin 1864), penjamin Hirsh Auerbach (Nemvied

1806-Halberstaut 1872).

Herder, and with that of Appaport and Luzzato, and they could point out to the shallo ness and the weakeness of the extreme rationalism of the reformers. Thus Jacob Ettlinger established in 1845 the first organ of orthodox Judaism, "Der Zion wachter" with a Hebrew supplement / NKJO 11-3 2016 in which the reformers were strongly attacked. He also established a modern school which was attended by a great many students preparing for the rabbinate, many of whom became modern leaders of orthodoxy, equipped with rabbinic and secular knowledge, the most prominent of whom was Israel Hildesheimer (Halber-7 stant 1320-Berlin 1899).

Likewise, Hakam Bernays began to reform the Falmud Toran schools in Hamburg. And while formerly the children were taught there only Hebrew and afithmetic, he introduced as important parts of the curriculum courses in Jernah, natural sciences, geography and history. On the other hand, among the orthodox most powerful orators, Bolomon Plessner waged a most effective battle against the reformers. In his extreme Jorthodox sermons he adopted the expressions of the most eminent Christian preachers of the time, interspersing his sentences with verses from Schiller and Goethe. Furing the same period, Damson Raphael Hirsh, who was at the time chief rabbi of Claenburg, Bublished his "Meunzehen Brief über Judenthum" (Altoons 1886). This work made a profound impression in German Jewish circles because it was something new--a brilliant, intellectual presentation of orthodox Judaism in classic German, and a fearless uncompromising defense of all its institutions and ordinances. From the appearance of these "Letters" dates the origin of the so-called Neo-Orthodoxy in Germany.

2. The New Tendency in the Reform Movement.

This new challenge of modern orthodoxy in Germany and the literary influence of the Hebrew scientific periodicals outside of Germany ushered in a new tendency in the Reform movement. For its leaders began to realize that the solution does not lie merely in external reforms but in a thorough revaluation of Judaism in the light of its newly rediscovered past.

This new historic tendency among the reformers gave rise to two distinct schools. The one which could be best termed as the liberal school chief among whom were beiger and holdheim, and the other the traditional school the chief exponent of which was Zechariah Trankel. The program of the liberal school is best defined in the words of Geiger: "The Problem of the hour is this--to determine what are the spirit and the teachings, the doctrines and the duties of life peculiar to Judaism and inherent in it," for "we wish to be, we should be, children of our time, and as children of the age we must strive to realize for our contemporaries the true standpoint of Judaism, which has never been content to be a faith divorced from life or a practice at variance with belief."

In other words, beiger sought to apply in practical life the results of the Science of Judaism. He sought to determine the research and investigation, what Krachmal called the inherent spirit, of Judaism and to bring it in harmony with the challenged conditions of the environment and time in which the people were placed. And although Geiger also recognized the necessity of external reforms in the service, and strongly advocated them, yet to him they were only incidents, but not the essence of reform. Geiger's program was to establish reforms on a scientific basis, to investigate the validity of every doctrine and every form, to determine which religious

institutions had outlived their asefulness and were only hindering the religious life of the people by being in conflict with the spirit and the needs of the 11 time.

Zechariah frankel, like beiger, also maintained that reason, based on scientific scholarship, and not the whims of the laity, must be the justification for reforms. Frankel realized, however, that the life of a people is not guided by logic, but by sentiment, and that if any reform is extremely objectionable to the sentiment of the masses, one must disregard logical consistency and give in to the feelings of the masses. And though Frankel was just as scientifically minded as weiger, he would not allow his scientific conclusions to be the sole arbiters, instead he would take into consideration the people's romantic love for the past and its institutions. This sympathy with mass sentiment made frankel the typical expounder of the traditional or conservative school in reform which became known as the "Bres-12 slau school".

These two distinct tendencies in the Reform movement as represented by Teiger and Frankel came to a definite clash in the controversies of 13 the New Hamburg Prayer Book of 1842, and of the Frankfort-on-Main rabbinical 14 conference (July 15th-28th, 1845). From that last clash dates the origin of the conservative trend in Reform Judaism. A study, therefore, of the lives and characteristics of Geiger and Frankel is indispensable for the understanding of the further development of the two distinct trends in Reform Judaism, namely, the ratical and the conservative.

Geiger was born at frankfort-on-the-Main in 1820 and died at

c. Abraham Geiger - The radical historic school.

serlin in 1874. His father was Rabbi Michael Lazarus Geiger. When a mere infant of three years abraham Geiger mastered the Hebrew and German alphabets. At four he took up the study of Mishna. At six his father introduced him into the Talmua. At the age of thirteen he acquired a good Talmudic training. and at the same time a desultory knowledge of history, latin and Greek. After the death of his father Geiger continued his falmodic and secular stadies under the guidance of his brothers and other teachers. His religious views, however, underwent a great change, partly as a consequence of his reading, partly as a result of the influence of his associates. When the choice of his profession was considered, he disregarded the wishes of his family who expected him to become a Rabbi, and chose to study oriental philology. In 1829, he entered the University of Heidelbarg, where he remained one semester, devoting his time to courses in the classics while privately mastering byriac. He also continued working on a grammar and a glossary of the Mishna which he had begun two years earlier. The next semester ne went to Bonn to study Arabic. Here he met and became intimate with 5. R. Hirsh who became subsequently his colleague and opponent, and who influenced him in many directions. Here deiger founded among a number of Jewish scholars a society for the practise or preaching, and it was to this society that beiger preached his first Bermon (Jan. 21,1830). Later the exercises consisted of regular divine services.

While a student at bonn, he prepared his essay on the Jewish 16 elements in the Koran, in competition for a prize offered by the faculty. In 1802, seiger preached at Hanau as a candidate for its vacant pulpit, but he will not succeed in being elected. In the same year, after he received the prize for his essay on Mohammer, he was called as Rapbi to Wiesbaden, where he stayled until 1828. While there, he introduced certain changes in the

symmetogal services with a view of helphtening their impressiveness, and he did his utmost to induce the government to ammend the laws affecting the civic standing of the Jews. A plan to publish a Jewish theological raview soon took root in Geiger's mind. It was carried into effect in 1830 when he began to publish his "Wissensemaftlione Zeitschrift für Judische Theologie" (1808-1808). rarough this periodical he was brought into close relations with Zunz and Rappaport. Amon, the articles published in this periodical the one entitled "deber de Errichtung einer Judisch-Theologischen Fakultat" merits special mention. It pleads for the recognition of the Science of Jausism and for the placing of Theology on an equality with other sciences in method and freedom. In 1834, the University of Marburg conferred on Geiber the degree of Loctor or Philosophy. While in Weissbauen he suc seeded in bringing together a number of repois (1827) for the purpose of discussing measures of vital concern to Junkism. In 1928, he resigned his office and ne was thereupon asked to preach in preslau where the office of associate rabbi to S. A. Tiktin became vacant. Rabbi Tiktin, in order to forestall this, invoked the intervention of the police on the plea that the king had prohibited German sermons in the synagogue. But the chief of police, Heineke, was a man of liberal ideas and he did not prevent weiber from preaching. Geiber's sermon led to his election. He was chosen "Rabbinatsassessor" and second rabbi. The first years in his new office at presslau were disturbed by the agitations against him by 5. A. Tiktin and his partisans who resorted to all sorts of schemes to induce the government to aspose beiger. This led to the publication of a vast polemical literature on After the death of Rabbi Tiktin What is known as the Geiger-Tiktin affair. (10.0) deiger occame the first rabbi, but the factions in the congregation becale so intolerable that in 1849 two congregations were constituted, one with

congregation willingly sustained their leader in his efforts to reconstruct the ritual on a modern basis. In 1854 his prayer book into the 1964 of 1965 of 1965 of 1965 of 1965 of 1965 of 1965 of this prayer book deiger formulated in 1849 in his "Grundlying principles of this prayer book deiger formulated in 1849 in his "Grundliege and Plan zu einem Neuen Gebetbuche".

While in bresslau Geiger often took the occasion to emphasize his religious views in his "Judische Zeitschrift fur Wissenschaft und Leben". the editorials of which are for the most part dedicated to the exposition of reform principles. From the year 1844 Geiger became the outstanding personality in the movement for reforms, and he defended its principles as historian, journa, st and preacher. As a historian, deiger fought bitterly the radical program of the "Frankfort Reform Verein", for he stood for gradual evolution. raus in all of his historic works Geiger sought to establish the view that Justism is not a given quantity nor a national law but that it is a process still in flux, tradition itself was the result of this continuous process of growth. The theory of the evolution in Judaism, to which Krochmal arrived through philosophic study, weiger, like Rappaport, sought to establish on the basis of a thorough scientific investigation. Moreover, Geiger applied this principle of evolution also to Biblical and Talmucic researches and because of this he aroused against him the antagonis; of Graetz and Papaport. Likewise. Jewish mediaeval literature engaged his attention, and he published a series of scientific editions and translations of medieval literature and biographies and studies of their creators. Thus he published in his "Melo Chofnaim" (Berlin 1040) and his "Nite Nasmanim" (Bresslau 1847) which are studies in the literature and in the men of letters of the Middle Ages. He edited scientifically

the "Igereth Ha-shmad" by Maimonides (Bresslau 1850). He wrote a treatise on the exegetical school of northern France entitled "Parschangata" (Leipsig 1855). He published a scientific edition of Hebrew poetry in Spain and in Italy which he called "Zizim U-prochim" (Leipsig 1856). He also contributed articles to most of the Hebrew scientific periodicals of the time. These Hebrew articles of Geiger had a tremendous influence upon the advance of liberal thought among the Jews of valicia, Lithuania and Russia. For though they were estentially scientific and historic essays, they touched upon the most vital problems concerning Biblical and Oral traditions and pointed to the evolutionary process in Jewish Law. Particularly is that true of his articles in the "He-Haluz" (VI:13) and in the "Ozar-Nehmad" (III:1f.) concerning the main thesis of his "Urshrift". wherein he siscusses the controversies between the Pharisees and the Sadducees and between the Pamaritans and the Judeans. In these articles Geiger set forth briefly and at times casually his underlying view of the development of tradition, namely, that the growing Jewish religious conscio sness is already reflected in the readings of the biblical text. He also proved the absolute falsity of the notions concerning Pharisees and Dadduces. He was the first one to point out that the Pharisees comprised the people, the aristocracy of learning, and the men of piety, and that they always stood for progress in religion; while the bacquees were the aristocrats by birth and the sace ruotalists who were opposed to any modification of the Law. In the malakah itself beiger distinguished between the younger and the older, and in the latter, according to his view, is reflected a divergence of opinions within Pharisaism itself. It is this distinction that throws light on the oldest documents of post-Biblical literature, namely, the Mexilta, Bifra and Bifre.

as presented by deiger in his "Urshrift" as well as in his

Hebrew periodical particles, Judaism represents the full expression of the higher life of the people. Thus ideas and institutions in Judaism came to be that has not been before; hence, they were subject to change and in turn could pass away and be replaced by newer modes of expression. It is no wonder then that wherever beiger's Hebrew essays reached, particularly in the centres of Hebrew learning in Eastern Europe, they exerted a tremendous influence in undermining the rigid orthodox ideology. For his articles elevated Judaism above the fixity of the written Law and pointed out to its capacity for new development.

### 4. Zecharian Frankel - The Fracitional Historic School.

Zecharian frankel was born at Prague in 1801 and died at presslau 25 in 1875. He was a descendant of an old Fabbinical family in Austria, famous for its falmudic learning. Frankel received his falmudic training at the Yesniva of Pezalel Romsperg. In 1825, he went to Budapest where he prepared himself for the University from which he graduated in 1831. In the following year he was appointed by the government as "Kreisrabinner" of Feitmeritz, being the first Rabbi of Bohemia with a modern education. In 1836, he was called to bresden where he held the office of Fabbi until 1854 when he was called to the presidency of the bresslau Peminary. There he remained until his death.

treatises uating from 1847 to 1859 were published in verman and most of his studies had a political motive in that they aimed either to abolish civic discrimination against the Jews or ingrained prejudices against Judaism. It was only when he assumed the leadership of the Bresslau Deminary that his Hebrew literary career began. His duties as professor of Talmudic literature

showed him the necessity of modern scientific text books on Rabbinical literature and archeology. There he published in 1859 his " arke ha-mishna" with a supplement and index under the title of "Tosofot u-Mafteah le-Defer Jarke ha-Mishma" (1867). This book caused a great storm and created quite a large polemical literature. In this work, Frankel sought to establish scientifically that not everything which is called a "law". and which is reputed to be an "halaka l'Moshe m'Sinai" was actually of Mosaic origin. On the contrary, he contended that most of the rabbinic traditions are of human origin and that many of their enactments were decided upon by certain devices common in par-The first attack against frankel began with the letter of liamentary bodies. Rabbi Gottlieb Fisher published in S. R. Hirsch's "Jeshuran" (1860). S. R. Hirsch himself began in the following year a series of articles in which he accused frankel of heresy in that he denied the divine origin of the Oral Law. Though appaport was not wholly in accord with francel's view, he published his "Jibre Shalom Ve'emet" attacking Hirsch's fanatacism and defending grankel's main point of view. This defense of appaport called forth another criticism of grankel's work from Rappi polomon Klein of Colmar, grance, who criticized it severely in his "Mipne Moshet" (Frankfort-on-the-Main 1861) and also in his reply to Pappaport entitled "Ha'emet Ve Hoshalom Ahebu" (ibid). Auerbach of Halberstaut also sided with Frankel's opponents defending the view of the civine origin of Rabbinical law.

Though Frankel wrote many other treatises in Hebrew which are of great scientific value it would be out of place to discuss them here, for we are interested primarily in Frankel as a reformer. Frankel, as the man of the "Golden Mean" sought to uphold a conciliatory attitude and he therefore met with opposition from the extreme reformers like Geiger and Holdheim, and from

the leaders of neo-Orthodoxy like S. R. Hirsch and J. M. Sachs. And while in the main Frankel's position was the most wholesome for the future development of liberal Judaism, he was, nevertheless, guilty of many inconsistencies and equivocations. Thus when challenged, during the controversy over his "Earke na-Misnna", to state his religious views and to define what "tradition" meant to him, frankel answered with too vague an explanation, evading a clear definition and failing to give an outspoken exposition of his views. Even Bernfeld who is a staunch supporter of the conservative position of Frankel, admits that in his polemic in the Prayer Book controversy he was guilty of evasion and of equivocation.

#### VII

# THE CULMINATION OF REFORM JUDAISM IN GERMANY

1. The Prayerbook Controversy of 1842.

In 1842 the "amourg Temple became again a storm center. For in 1859 a committee has been appointed to revise the prayerbook used by the conpregation, that it might conform more to tradition and be acceptable to every modern Jew. In 1841 when the revised edition entitled "Seder Ho-Abodah" was published, Hakam Isaac Pernays the chief Habbi of the orthogox community at Hamburg issued a proclamation ( 3/3/N ) warning all Israelites not to use the book and declaring that any one doing so would fall short in his duty as a Jew. This brought forth a counter declaration from the Temple officers. rebuting permays for his presumptuous act. Both these documents were ordered removed from the synagoguae by the Senate of the city. This unprecedented act of bernays caused such a commotion that the Temple directorate found it necessary to secure from accredited theological authorities favorable opinions in The position of wecharian rankel in this conregard to the new prayerbook. troversy called forth particular attention. Frankel rebused Pernays for his aroitrary action and pointed out the narm which might be caused to the unity of Israel by such procedures. On the other hand, Frankel criticized the editors of the prayerbook for not taking sufficiently into consideration popular sentiment and for indulging in unauthorized eclecticism in the omission and in the insertion of prayers. Thus Frankel's opinion in the matter displeased both parties; the liberak were dissatisified because frankel, instead of merely declaring that their prayerbook was in accord with Jewish tradition, pointed out inconsistencies from the nistoric and adgmatic point of view; on the other

hand, the orthodox were dissatisfied because he declared that changes in the traditional ritual are permissable.

It would not have been worth while to dwell on this 1841 edition of the Hamburg Prayerbook were it not for the important consequences that ensued therefrom. For, as Berenfeld pointed out, the 1841 Hamburg Prayerbook is so conservative in its form that with but a few trifling details it could have been well defended on the ground of the most rigid interpretation of the "Shulhan 3 aruk". But due to Pernays' arbitrary action, this prayerbook became the cause for a controversial literature which was the beginning of the analytical approach to Jewish theology. For though the publication of the 1819 Hamburg Prayerbook caused a considerable literature as to doctrines of faith, it cannot compare with the 1842 controversy which was based on a more profound study of Jacaism and elevated to a much higher intellectual level.

as a formulation of theological adstrines. For it is the controversy over the theological implications of the prayerbook that led to the clarification of the divergent trends among the intellectual Jews of Europe during the second half of the nineteenth century. The chief point of controversy was that the prayerbook denied basic Jewish doctrines, notably the occurrines of a personal Messiah, of bodily resurrection, of the restoration of the Temple in Jerusalem and its sacrificial cult, and of the redemption of all Israel in Palestine. Dr. G. balomon in his essay, "The New Prayer Book and its Persecution", defended the position of the editors towards the messianic prayers in that they do not "believe that the restoration of Palestine is conditioned by the bodily personal presence of each and every Israelite in the land of Palestine. We can desire with all our nearts the re-establishment of an unfortunate retherland; we can

even make supplication to God for this, and become enthusiastic for the idea; and together with this we can remain in the land wherein Divine providence has placed us, continue to live there and obey, serve, and give allegiance to its fuling powers." As to the inconsistencies which Zecharian frankel pointed out regarding the prayers that have references to sacrificial cult, the editors correctly pointed out that they cannot deny Jewish history. Those prayers which refer to the sacrificial cult in the past, they had to leave untouched, but those that refer to the restoration of this cult in the future they omitted because it is contrary to all rationality.

Thus even Isaac Roah mannheimer, the famous preacher of Vienna, who was extremely conservative, had the following to say in regard to the attitude of the editors to the sacrificial cult: "Although I usually plead for historical continuity and tradition, yet I cannot but agree with the stand taken by the authors of the book in the matter of the emission of prayers for the reinstitution of the sacrifice; they have merely expressed what all modern enlightened theologians think, even such as cling with all their hearts to the invarited traditions and forms; I am one of those who do not rationalize the medianic belief; I believe in and defend the national interpretation of this docume and nope for a national restoration; yet I am free to openly confess that the re-institution of the cloody sacrificial ritual does not form part and parcel of these hopes and promises; see the many expressions of the prophets, the sages, notably Maimonides who declares that the sacrifices were intended only for the child-period of Israel's development."

On the other hand, beiger attacked the editors of the Prayerbook for not being consistent enough in their rationalism. Particularly did he criticise them for their adherence to the expediency of the Via Media.

seiger contenued that if we pray for the return to Palestine and for the restitution of the Temple there, it implies that we wish to return to Palestine and to enjoy its bliss. He, therefore, held that all such payers which imply the return to Palestine or the accrificial cult should be entirely omitted. Insteau, he said, we ought to rejoice and be than cful to Providence for having opened our eyes to understand that true worship does not require sacrifices. In regard to the re-institution of the Rebrew prayers, replacing their deman translations of the 1819 edition, Weiger says that it was an unwise procedure becase Hebrew is no longer understood by the masses. In his opinion, the ritual should be as much as possible in the vernacular which is understood by every souy. The reading of the Torah, weight contenued, should also be in the vernacular as at least it be read in Hebrew and translated into Jerman. He also criticizes them for re-introducing the daily ritual into the drayerbook thus upholaing the eaitors of the 1819 edition who claimed that public worship is only obligatory on Sabbaths and Holidays. Geiger also vehemently criticizes the leaders of the Temple for pretending officially to adhere to Calmudic tradition while the privately and publicly violate it, thus only creating a chasm between life and creed. He concludes his criticism with an appeal to the leaders of the \*emple to stand in the foremost ranks of the reform movement and not be content with some superficial reforms in the Frayerbook, but instead attempt at a narmonicus reconciliation of life and creed. For after all, the aim of the reform movement is not to introduce a few liturgical changes, but to make it known publicly that we have departed from the state of petrification in which Jewish life was stegged for so many years. Inste u, he claimed, the new Prayerbook looks entirely too much like a compromise; there is apparent the desire not to surrender the old view but to evade its injurious effects.

The weakness of beiger was that he was rational and consistent to a fult. He wouldnot allow, in the least, for popular prejudices and historical sentiments. We must not conclude, however, from this, as Berenfeld does, that Geiger in his rationalism sought to destroy completely the national existence of the Jewish people and transform Judaism into a mere religious cult. For, as berenfeld himself points out in another work of his, Geiger had a profound understanding of Jewish pasts, a fine appreciation of the inherent genius of the Jewish people, and a lofty conception of its future destiny. And though Geiger would at times speak bitterly against ralmudic Judaism, his very "Ursnrift" is the greatest testimony to "eiger's belief that both the "written" and the "oral" Law are the full and gradual expression of the national genius of Israel. In maintaining that Judais was a spiritual product which was weaved by the people of revelation, beiger quotes Judah Halevi to the affect that "Israel is the heart of manking which in its unity ever preserved its himner susceptibility and that its several distinguished men were the heart of that heart." In Geiger's view, the revelation of Israel assumed different forms throughout the ages, yet behind all these forms there is an unseen thread uniting them all and this thread beiger calls "Judaism", which he defines as "the full expression of the revealed doctrine". Geiger maintains that the reason the Jews could survive as a distinct group in the Maspora, while all other nationalities disappeared once removed from their native land, is "because they were more than a nation, because they were a community united by the band of an idea. ......The creative spirit had not altogether vanished from Judaism, there was no complete conclusion, so that nothing could be renewed, nothing ennobled-the living spirit continued to flow through the times. Though the complaint is heard: 'There is no more prophet among us',

yet the same holy, ennobling spirit continued its work. \*radition is the developing power, continuing in Judaism as an invisible creative agent, as a certain something which will never obtain its full expression; but which will ever work and create. Tradition is the life-giving soul in Judaism; it is the daughter of Revelation, enjoying the same rights with her mother. Tradition never did, never will, vanish from Judaism; it is the fountain that will ever fertilize the times, and, whenever it will come in contact with the outer world it will create new formations according to the everchanging wants and necessities of life." Hence, as we read through the whole series of reiger's lectures on Jewish history we can sum up his view on Judaism, that it is more than a mationality (in the political sense); that it is more than a mere Mosaic legislation (which was Mendelsohn's view); and more than a mere religion (in the Christian augmatic sense of the word); but, that it was a living spirit of revelation inherent in the "community of Israel" ( \*\*Anc. \*\* Ang. \*\*) which is conditioned by the unity of Israel throughout the world.

which is apparent in every line of Geiger's writings that he was not concerned so much with the preservation of this or that particular form or phase of Judaism which may fall into oblivion in the course of time. And though Geiger became known by his friends as well as by his opponents, as the destroyer of Jewish nationalism, he may be regarded, without any doubt, as the father of the Rationalistic movement in Eastern surope. It is his ideology which spread rapidly among the reformers of Russia, that gabe birth to "spiritual nationalism" which found its clearest expression in Dimon Jubnow, who defines Judaism as being the spiritual, historic bond which unites all the Jews throughout the world regardless of their political loyalties to their respective countries and

15

independent of a Jewish state in Palestine. It is on these premises that Geiger demanded the removal of such passages in the Liturgy which refer to the political unity of Israel. This position he persistently maintained in his 1854 edition of the prayerbook "Seder Lephilah D'bar Yom B'yomo".

Berenfeld correctly pointed out that Zechariah Frankel and his followers entertained exactly the same view as Geiger aid, but that he refrained from admitting those passages which implied that the Jews are in a state of exile in their respective countries, not because of nationalistic motives but because they would not tamper with liturgical passages which became hallowed by tradition. Perenfeld characterizes such an attitude as a distortion of logic 16 and of truth.

This Prayerbook controversy was instrumental in stirring up the already vexing problems in the Jewish communities in dermany, and brought keenly to the attention of the liberal rabbis the necessity of a forum where these vital questions could be analyzed and discussed. This gave rise to a number of epoch-making Rabbinical Conferences which have stamped the further development of Reform Judaism in Germany and particularly in America. And though the details of these Conferences are not within the scope of this treatment, mention must be made of them that we may understand the Hebrew literature, evoked by them, and which is in the main antagonistic to the aspirations and activities of the Rabbis who convened at these Assemblies.

## 2. The Brunswick and Frankfort Conferences.

Assemblies of Rabbis to determine common courses of action or common principles of faith attended exclusively by officiating rabbis are a new phenomenon in Jewish life which has no precedent in Jewish history. The first

Hapbinical Conference took place at Wiesbaden in 1837, in answer to a call issued by weiger. In his appeal weiger stated that "it is not intended to create a new Judaism, nor yet to assume the authority of a Synod: it shall merely give honest men the opportunity to discuss the proper methods of conducting their office, and shall be the beginning of the restoration of the almost vanished spirit of Judaism." Though this Conference did not arrive at any important decision, it is of greatest significance as a pathfinder in the formulation of Reform Junaism, for the rabbis present at this Conference resolved to discuss the practical questions which were agitating the Jewish communities at that time in Geiger's "Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift für Jugishe Theologie". Thus in 1842 when the friction between orthogoxy and reform became very acute, the discussions of this periodical became of greatest importance to the reform rappis who were attacked from two sides; on the one hand, by the orthodox rabbis because of the prayerbook controversy, and on the other hand by the radicals of the "Friends of Reform", whose radical measures the reform rabbis refused to enworse. This two-sided struggle forced the rabbis of liberal and reform tendencies to organize themselves and convene from time to time to discuss the vexing problems that arose in Jewish life as a result of changing condit ons, and to reach at some decisions for the guidance of the transled communities. The call for such a conference was issued by Ludwig Philippson, editor of the "Allg. 4eit. des Judentums", on Jan. 15, 1844. In this call, Philippson wrote: "Let us speak plainly. The assue is no longer the permissibility or non-permissibility of this or that synagogal institution, of this or that alleviation for civil or social life; the issue before us is concerned with the entire content of our religion, which we must present and strengthen in its purity in order to rescue it from deadening rigidity on the

one hand and from benumbing unfaith on the other. Judaism is losing influence day by day and every layman is asking us 'What are you doing?' The objects of the Conference shall be: (a) to bring the rabbis into closer relations and acquaintanceship; (b) to promote unanimity in the conduct of the rabbinical office; (c) to further the founding of communal institutions; and (d) to deliberate on all Jewish affairs."

Philippson's call was very timely. It met with the sympathy of a number of rabbis and it resulted in the convening of Rabbinic Conferences at pranswick in June 1844 and at Frankfort-on-the-Main in July 1844, and at presslau in June 1846.

It would lead us far afield to enter into a discussion of these Conferences. We would, therefore, limit ourselves to the pivotal problems that arose at these sessions and to the attitude taken by the various groups on these problems. The two outstanding points of discussion were: (1) the Question of Authority in Ambrm Judaism, i.e., the authoritative validity of the decisions reached at these rabbinical conferences; (2) the correlation of the national (political) and the religious aspects in Judaism, namely how fare can the national (political) aspect of Judaism be removed without destroying its religious structure.

(Note: The issues raised there regarding the reforms in marriage laws is too important a subject to be treated in casual fashion, and will, therefore, be given special consideration in the further study which I contemplate making on the subject for my solor of sivinity thesis.)

a. The Question of Authority.

As stated above, the very nature of a conference of officiating rabbis only is in itself a departure from Traditional Judaism. For as deiger nimself pointed out in his "Urshrift" one of the essential differences between the Sadducees and Pharisees is that the former were sacerdotalists and clerical while the latter was a progressive lay movement and continued as such throughout Jewish history until the Talmudic tradition has become so petrified that we now have Talmudic Karaism (Geiger's favorite term for Orthodoxy), Which considers the rabbinic qualification as the final word in Jugaism. He claimed. therefore, and with justification, that the reform movement in its fight against rigid rappinism is aiming to restore the true nature of Judaism by allowing the "people of revelation" to interpret in every age the true essence of Jugaism, and to give it that form which is most acceptable to them. The intellectual critics of the reform movement, therefore, correctly contended that these conferences, which allow only officiating rappis to participate in deliberations, will only lead to the creation of a new clericalism in Judaism. Their contention was that if Jadaism is to be adjusted to the demands of the time, it should be left in the hands of recognized Jewish scholars whether they be officiating rabbis or not.

In justice to deiger, however, it must be stated that since he was unable to be present at the opening session, he addressed a letter to the members of the conference in which he arged that their deliberations be merely preparatory and not resolutatory—that it concern itself with practical problems of the rabbinate and not with theoretical discussion regarding Jewish 23

Inueeu, the raccis has a right to convene on a platform as

outlined in Philipson's call, namely, to create closer relationships among themselves, to promote unanimity in the conduct of the maddinical office, to further the founding of communal institutions, and to deliberate on all Jewish affairs. It had no authority, however, to encorse the resolutions adopted at the French Sanhedrin, particularly such an important resolution as the one regarding intermarriage without consulting the opinions and the sentiments of re-At the very outset of the Bronscommised authorities of the Jewish people. wick Conference we notice clearly a departure from the original program which was outlined by Ludwig Philippson, for the first paragraph of the rules governin the Jonference defines its purpose to be as follows: "The Raphinical Junferences have as their purpose that the members shall take counsel together in order to determine by What means the preservation and development of Judaism and the enlivening of the religious consciousness can be accomplished." And perentelu is correct in agreein, with the critics of the reform rappis who contended that to a conference the aim of which was the preservation of Judaism they should also have called such outstanding lay scholars as Luzzato, Zunz. Rengio, Yost, and others, whose scholarship lent them more authority than the rappinical office gave to the rappi. For it is recognised Jewish scholarship and not a rappinical office that makes one an authority immaters of Judaism. and in this respect we must side with wechariah Frankel, who, in opposition to the rabbinical conferences, advocated in his monthly, conventions of recognized Jewish scholars.

b. The Political Aspect of Judaism.

With regard to the second important point of i.sue, e find a great deal of misunderstanding and a deliberate or mistaken confusion. The

mistake which is usually made by most writers on the subject in treating the mationalistic controversy in Reform Judaism, is that they either forget or imore the fact that the concept of nationalism during the controversy was altogether different from that which resulted from the social reawakening in surope curing the second half of the nineteenth century. For, as we read the German as well as the Hebrew literature of the time, we find the terms "national" and "political" invariably interchanged, as if they were synonymous. Mationalism, as understood today, as defined in our thesis above. unknown at that time. It, therefore, indicates a lack of historical perspective on the part of pro or anti-reform writers when they state that the conferences have taken a definite step against the nationalistic aspect of Judaism. What the reformers were actually seeking to remove was the political implications of traditional Judaism, because they regarded the selves politically at one with the Jerman people. Thus frankfurter speaking on the subject at the conference of prunswick, declares "nichts ist wichtiger, als wass von uns selbst seli ioses and Polititsches genau unterschieded warde." Their aim was clearly to agapt Jugaism to the modern conditions of life that it be no impeniment on the way of every Jew to become at one with the body politic of his native country. They, therefore, sought to abolish such laws which would interfere with their auties as citizens and to remove such references in the litural which expressed a desire for the return of the Jews as a body to Palestine, and which regarded the Jewish life in the dispora as a temporary state of exile. And since language was then regarded as a political rather than a national characteristic, they saw no valid reason for its retention in the service, particularly when it works a hardship on a great majority of the people who do not understand the Hebrew language. Even Holdheim, who favored

### 5. The Literary Polemic -voked by these Conferences.

The Brunswick and the Frankfort Conferences made a greaterstir among the men of Jewish learning than among the masses, because such conferences were a new phenomenon in Jewish life which involved many academic problems. All the Hebrew writings on the subject with but few exceptions take a negative attitude toward these conferences, declaring that the actions of the reform rappis were void and unauthoritative. Hundreds of Hebrew pamphlets were written at the time warning the people not to accept the decisions of these conferences nor to recognize the leadership of the rappis who participated in them. Most of these protests are of very little literary value. It is noteworthy, nowever, that the very publication of these numbers of pamphlets against the conferences is indicative of the extent to which the Hebrew

language was still predominant in the life of the Jewish people of the time.

Rappaport was, therefore, justified to a certain extent in his resentment against the leaders of the conference for not having read his communication to the convening rabbis on the ground that it was written in Hebrew which renders the reading of it at the conference unpractical.

"ارام كار ركم المر المعم والمردم ووارم المادر ودارد وراد المادر وراد حكما محما محما محما محما المرم والمام والمرم المرم والمرم المرم والمرم المرم والمرم وا

The orthodox rappis in their accustomed manner collected a great number of response from fover 116 rabbis condemning the conference. These reponsa were edited by two wealthy laymen of Amsterdam under the title, "Torat na-Kanaut" (Amsterdam 1845). The style and the contentof most of these responsa are not much superior to those of the "blore Ha-Brit". We meet with practically the same phrases of aguse and with the same wholesale and uncritical condemnation of every action of the reformers, whether it be an important reform in marriage laws or a removal of some minor liturgical passage in the prayerbook. The only communication in this collection worthy of mention is that of Samson Raphael Hirsh. Hirsh takes the reformers severely to task for their action permitting intermarriage, and accuses the of playing to the gallery by legalizing every desirable departure from tradition on the ground that the leaders must submit to the "consciousness" and "spirit" of the time. Hirsh claims that these phrases which were gliply used at the conferences were only subterfuges of cowardly leaders who dared not lead; hence, they choose to be led by the laity and logalize every with of theirs by declaring that the leaders must submit to the "spirit" of the time.

He accuses the leaders of the reform movement in undermining the authority of Judaism by their declaration that the Talmud and even some parts of the Bible are no longer binding. He, therefore, emphatically declares that the rabbinical conferences of the reformes have no validity whatsoever as far as Jewish Law is concerned, and that the men who participated in are unfit for Jewish leadership.

" و المرا المرق و المرد والمرو والمرو علم و اله المرام الها المرام المراف المرد المرد المرد والمرد المرد ال

hirsh is careful, nowever, not to make sweeping generalizations about the reformers as the rest of the orthogox rabbis did. He knows that among those who
participated in the conference there was also a minority opinion which was more
favorable to tradition and he wants it to be understood that what he said in
regard to the conference in general does not apply to every participant
individually. Likewise Hirsh is not blind to the fact that deplorable
conditions of Judaism in modern times are due to many outside forces that tend
to disintegrate Jewish life and not to the activities of the reformers as it

Jamaism can be saved from these disintegrating forces not in giving in to the "spirit of the tre" as the reformers no but rather in creating a stronger re-

muster every power of resistance and to organize themselves to strengthen every instrumentality which fosters group consciousness. He deplores the fact that the synagogue which is the most powerful integrating agency of Jewish life has fallen into abuse, and he arges every possibility in the conduct and in the service of the synagogue to render it more aesthetic and thus make it more influential in the life of our people. On the other hand, he pleads with the reformers to be cautious in their action for fear that they may cause a breach in the "House of Israel".

most pleasant bits of writing in the polemic against reform in Hebrew literature. Hirsh did not attack any one individually nor did no make any wholesale accusations, neither did no confuse the issues with pilpulistic digressions. Instead, his plea was for unity and harmony, for concerted action to remove the evil conditions prevailing in Judaism in order to create a more forceful resistance to the influences of the environment. His responsum represents a most pleasant contrast to the many others, particularly to that of mabbi hosenberg of Polda, who urged the orthodox Jews to separate themselves bodily

from the reformers and not intermarry with them, for they are worse than the Maraites and because their neglect of Jewish marriage laws renders their children illegal according to Jewish Law.

Another rabbinical protest similar to that of S. R. Hirsh, though not as tolerant, came from Pavid Feutsch, Pabbi of Sohrau. O. S., who was one of the most cultured orthodox rabbis in termany and a prolific rabbinic His protest against the conference is entitled "Asof Assefah" writer. (Presslau 1845), and is written in a lucid and faultless Hebrew. -cutsch dwells particularly on the doctrine of "Torah Min Ha-Shamaim" -- of the Divine revelation of the Pentateuch, Which, he claims, was rejected by the rabbis present at the conferences though it is a cardinal doctrine in Judaism. In this respect, he says, the reformers have gone further than the Maraites because the latter have only denied the Divine origin of the "Oral Law" while the reformers have denied even that of the written Law. Beutsch accuses the reform rabois not only of theological heresy but also of usurpation of the rambinic office. he claims that they are disqualified for that office for three reasons: first, they are not orgained nor are they ratified by the authorities of the "Kehilat"; secondly, they are not versed in Jewish law; and thirdly, they do not observe Jewish practices, the neglect of which disqualifies them automatically from making any reforms. Like Rappaport, cutsch takes the leaders of the conferences to task for not having invited to the assembly authorities in Jewish Law who are not officiating rabbis. Moreover, the reform rabbis who convened at pronawick were not content with merely a theoretical discussion of the desired reform but also resolved to carry them into practise; an act which In regard to the liturgical Leutsch claims they had no authority to perform. Change weutsch is not as fanatic as the rest of his colleagues, but he

contends that the reformers in their omission of certain liturgical portions took into consideration only their intrinsic value and failed to realize that certain prayers have become hallowed by tradition and possess a unique emotional appeal for the people. As to the linguistic problem of the liturgy, weutsch claims that the reform rabbis are guilty of distortion of logic, for if it is true that the majority of people do not know the Hebrew language sufficiently to understand the traditional prayers, the only logical remedy for is to teach them the Hebrew language, but not to throw it out of the service. Otherwise, one could conclude from their utterances that the reform rabbis have come to the point where they no longer regard the knowledge of Hebrew as essential, in such a case they would be guilty of a much graver error.

He points out that the Hebrew language is the only medium which keeps up Jewish unity and secures the transmission of the cultural heritage of the Jewish people. The writings of the "rabic-Jewish philosophers, he says. would have long been forgotten by the people and would have had no effect upon their lives were it not for the fact that the greater part of it was translated into the Hebrew langua e. The removal, therefore, of Hebrew from the synapopue can accomplish only one thing, namely, the disruption of Jewish unity throughout As to the Messianic prayers which the reformers have omitted. the World. seasch points out that it is not only a disregard for an essential theological doctrine but that it is a contradiction to the religious mission of the Jewish people which the reformers so prougly assert. For if we do what the nations "to rollow in our light" we must certainly have a country where the Jewish people could live a life according to its religious ideals and which could serve as an example to the world. The desire for emancipation does not in the least conflict with the hope for the return to Palestine, since the Jewish

53

Messianic hope is universalistic in its nature. Deutsch argues very ingenuously that to regard one's residence in a country as temporary is not in conflict with one's citizenship, for if this were the case then every man who regards his life in this world as transitory and worthless and who proys for a life in a world to come should be denied citizenship on the ground dispersion of inter-marriage which he claims would destroy the last thread which keeps us from disintegration. In conclusion, he charges most of the reformers with equivocation and insincerity: he claims that they are only interested in making a religion of convenience and that they seek to obscure their real motives with many philosophic and rabbinic argumentations, as if they were interested in the preservation of Judaism.

Almost in the same strain is the protest of S. J. Rappaport entitled "Tahahat Megulah" (Frankfort-on-Main 1845). Rappaport's greatest weakness was that he could never transcend his own personal grievances and it is this fault of his that weakens his protest against the reformers, which otherwise contains many valid arguments. Like -cutsch, he claims that the sole alm of the conferences was to legalize the life of convenience of the emancipated and pleasure-runting Jews. He accuses the rationalistic rabbis of lacking appreciation for the psychological genius of the Pharisees and of the Tahamaists who with their hermencuic devices were able to preserve Judaism from disintegration throughout the darkest ages of persecution and oppression. If there are discrepancies between traditional Judaism and modern conditions of life, Rappaport does not believe that arbitrary reforms can remove them, by instead he believes that these discrepancies will be reconciled in time.

religion and they have only rendered Judaism void of content and of soul and have deprived the Jewish people of the mystical element in religion for which they will begin to seek in other religious cults.

"כי זות יסק ולפוני אשר בים נולב להם יבחרו ולתם אותוני בבת פנונים נושא א המש דבים מקורחט וארומה אשר זהן כנשית נפש בה לל רות זמן בקרבה כי זמן בים בה אשר יצור זולוה אמש יקשר של א".

Rappaport asserts that the reformers delude themselves in thinking that the westernization of the Jewish religion will solve the problem of
anti-semitism. He contenus that the Unristian world will never become reconciled with the Jewish people unless the latter accept Christianity in its
entirety and that the gentile world will have greater contempt for the de51
Judaized Jew than for the adherer to Jewish tradition.

When the world is willing to recognize us as citizens at our own terms that the reformers begin to amounce one essential doctrine after another in the hope of attaining illusory bliss. Rappaport takes the reformers severely to task for declaring that reform Judaism is in line with ralmodic tradition, while in reality they disregard its most essential principle. For the essential Talmodic principle regarding authority in Judaism is that a synod can only enact reforms in civil matters ( // pa/ pa// file reforms) or in such religious practices which fall under the caption of "seyn (// pa/ pa/ file reformers,

however, either overlooked or neglected the primary limitation of a Synod and enacted illegal reforms. Rappaport, also, points out the weakness of the position of the reformers in that they seek to establish the validity of the Jewih laws on the basis of antiquity, as it is apparent in their disregard of the rappinic enactments of talmunic and post-talmunic authorities. Rappaport argues very forcibly that if we are to follow such a course there is no logical stopping point in abolishing the Law. In his view, it is the intrinsic value of a law and not its antiquity that gives it its binding power. He, therefore, warns the reformers that by disregarding the ceremonial law they will only undermine the solidarity of the Jewish people, and he pleads with them to retract before their actions lead to harmful results. To the rabbis who claimed that they are not fighting against Talmudic tradition but only against the "yoke" of the "Shulhan Aruk" Rappaport ironically says, that those rabbis who seek to free themselves from the "yoke" of the "Shulhan aruk" will in time become enslaved to the "yoke" of the Parnassim". He also criticized the leaders of the conferences most severely for not having invited to their deliberations scholars and laymen many of whom overshadowed the rabbis in Jewish learning.

" ورو ) ال دوره إرا هم الحده الما دائه دور در داره المره ما المره المره ما المره المره ما المره المرك المره المره

Rappaport also pleads that religious and Jewish internal polemics should not be carried on in the German language, but in Hebrew, for

the accusations thrown against each other by the opposing parties only furnish welcome material for anti-semitic agitators. As an example of such material, he quotes a sermon delivered by one of the reform rabbis during the conference in a synagog at Brunswick, which was attenued by Jews and gentiles. In his sermon, the rauti concludes as follows: "For many hunareds of years the Jewish people have turned away stubbornly from the search of truth. Their intellect and emotions have become sta mant because their life was motivated only by mechanical actions, the purpose of which was unintelligible to them. As a result, they began to sink in the mire until our generation came and saved them from it." Rappaport accused this rabbi of inexcusable ignorance of Jewish history, and he points out histor cally that the Jews have always been acreast of the spirit of the time when they were prevented from doing so by outside forces. He expresses his utter indignation against the action of the reformers in permitting intermarriage, in their remunciation of the traditional Messianic prayers. However, his arguments on these points are practically the same as those of hirsh and weutsch and need not be reiterated. As to the common neglect of the religious practises among emancipated Jews, Rappaport claims that the rabbis cannot help but take a more firm stand in their insistence on the observance of the minutiae of the Law, because according to a Jewish law, religious practices cannot be reformed. The rabbis may change some civil laws according to necessities of time, but as to religious practices they must only bide their time antil the conditions become more conducivefor the observance of the Law and until such time they must assume a most tolerant attitude towards non-observers, so as not to alienate them from the fold of Junaism. In conclusion, Rappaport criticized severely the personnel of the reform rabolinate. He points out that not only is their knowledge of

Judaism very superficial but they are also unfamiliar with Jewish life. He claims that most of the reform rappis of his time are men who in their child-hood had little or no Jewish training, who derived their elementary and higher education in non-Jewish schools, and who spent most of their lives in cities which have a negligible Jewish population. Only after having reached maturity did they acquire a smattering of Jewish learning mostly from non-Jewish text-books, and have, therefore, no feeling for nor understanding of Judaism.

Rappaport contends, therefore, that if what the reformers claim is true, namely, that Judaism must be adjusted to the aspirations of the Jewish people, the adjustment must be made by men who know Judaism and who know the Jewish people. Most of the reform rabbis, however, are uncualified for such a task and have no authority to tamper with it.

#### 4. Conclusion.

In the political events of the time that little attention could be paid to anything else. Because of the political changes in Europe after the middle of the nineteenth century, the gravity of Jewish problems shifted from the purely religious phases to the political, economic and cultural. Hence, during the six or seven decades of the nineteenth century very little was done to advance the cause of reform in Western Europe. Consequently, the polemics concerning the religious reforms in Germany subsided. Frue, synagogal reforms of a moderate kind continued to be introduced in many congregations, but they no longer

attracted public attention. Pesides, after 1846, the Hebrew language in Germany declined more and more even among Jewish scholars, and it no longer served as a medium for discussing vital Jewish problems throughout Western Lurope. From that time on the center of Jewish life and literature shifted from Germany to Eastern Lurope, namely, to Galicia, Lithuania, Poland, and Russia.

(Note: The material concerning the struggle for reforms in Russia was omitted for lack of time, and will be included in my moctor of mivinity Thesis on this subject.)

Finis.

### ABBREVIATIONS

| A. Z. a J Allgemeine Zeitung des Judenthum |
|--|
|--|

Zeitlin sibl. Heb. Post. Mendels. - Zeitlin William

Bibliotheca Hebraica Post-Menuelssohniana

#### MOTES

### CHAPTER I

- The issue of Nationalism will be discussed fully in connection with Peretz Smolenskin's attitude to the movement for reform.
- 2. See Thesis p. 13.
- 5. Dubnow, S. M., "History of the Jews in Russia and Poland", vol. I, Philadelphia 1916, pp. 131-2; also Raisin, J. S., "The Haskalah Movement in Russia", Phil. 1913, pp. 40f.
- 4. Margolis M. L. and Marx A., "A History of the Jewish People", Phil. 1927, pp. 479-81, 510, 511, 574-77; also Dubnow S. M., "An Outline of Jewish History", vol. III, pp. 207-11.
- 5. See Thesis p. 14.
- 6. Ipia, pp. 14, 16.
- 7. J. E., vol. VII. p. 3.
- 8. Lei Rossi, "Sefer Meor Enayim", Vilna 1806, p. 154.
- 9. Junz, "Kerem Hemed", V. pp. 131-158; see also J. E., K. p. 485.
- 10. Modene da L., "Bet Yehudah", Venice 1635, p. 10a.
- 11. B'hinat Ha-kabalah (includes Kol Sokal and Sha'agat Aryeh) edited by I. S. Reggio, Goritan 1852, p. IV.
- 12. Ibid, p. 22.
- 13. Ibid. p. 26f.
- 14. Ibid. p. 58.
- 15. Ibidi, p. 25f.
- 16. Iciai, p. 50.
- 17. Ibia. p. 55.
- 18. See Thesis, pp. 122f.
- 19. Ibia, pp. 124-5.

2

### CHAPLER I

- 20. Op. cit. p. IV.
- 21. Luzzato S. D., "Igrot Shadal Przemys Que, 1879. p. 980.
- 22. "Ozar Kehmad", vol. 1, Vienna, letter 36, pp. 128-31.
- 23. See note 11.
- 24. Fublished by Furst, Leipsig 1840.
- 25. J. S. vol. VIII, p. 5; also Liebowitz N. S., Rabbi Yehudah Aryeh Modena, Vienna 1896.
- 26. Margolis and Marx, p. 511; also J. L., vol. i, p. 226.
- 27. Slouschz R. H. L., pp. 32,33; also Thesis p. 31.
- 28. Ibid, p. 18-28; also Waldstein A. S., "The Evolution of Modern Hebrew Literature", N. Y. 1916, pp. 3-4; also Klausner J. T., H.H.H. Jerusalem 1920, p. 6.
- 29. Sefer Mailat Yesharim, edited by Joseph Wahlgemuth, Berlin 1906.
- 30. Ibid, ch. 26, pp. 76-9.
- 31. Kahana A., "Rabbi Moshe Hayim Luzzato", Warsaw 1896, p. 58.
- 32. Ibid. p. 55.
- 33. Wessely H., "Dibre Shalom V'emet", Berlin 1783, letter II; see also J. E., vol. 7, p. 10; Graetz, "History of the Jews", vol. 5, Phil. 1891, p. 369.
- 34. Margolis and Marx, pp. 552-546.
- 35. Dubnow, "History of the Jews in Russia and Poland", vol. 1, pp. 66-138.
- 36. Isserles Moses b. Israel, "Torat Haolah", Prague 1569.
- 37. Ohel Yaakob. Cracow 1599.
- .8. 'bz Shatul 1618.
- 39. Raisin J. S., "The Haskalah Movement in Russia", Phil. 1913, pp. 51f; see also . E.

### MOTES

- 40. J. A., vol. 6, p. 220.
- 41. Ibiu, vol. 4, p. 162.
- 42. Aliyot Eliyahu (Vina 1861) Stettin 1861; Raisin J. S. H. M. R. pp. 70-5; J. M. vol 5, p. 133.
- 43. Aliyot Eliyahu, Stettin 1861, pp. 37, 75.
- 44. Ibid, p. 59; Toldoth Haposkim, Warsaw 1910, pp. 43-44; Plungian M. b. Selomon, Ben Porat, Wilna, 1858, p. 33.
- 45. Allyot Eliyahu. p. 41f.
- 46. Jatzkan S. J., "Rabenu Eliyahu M. Vilna Warsaw 1900, ch. 4, pp. 78f.
- 47. See Thesis p. 24.
- 48. Poldot Haposkim p. 44; Aliyot Eliyahu pp. 54, 35; Levinsonn I. B., "Zerubabal" vol. I, Warsaw 1901, p. 68.
- 49. aliyot Eliyahu, p. 75.
- 50. Haisin, H. M. R. pp. 78-9.
- 51. J. S. vol. 12, p. 633.
- .2. Raisin, H. M. R. pp. 77.
- 53. See Thesis pp. 40-4.
- 54. Ibid. pp. 45, 45-6.

#### CHAPTER II

- 1. Graetz, H. of J. vol. 5, pp. 489-93; Philipson, R. M. J., p. 630.
- 2. Slouschz, R. H. L. chap. III; Klausner T. H. H. H. chap. I.
- 3 See Thesis pp. 41-2.
- 4. Shreiber E., "Reformed Judaism", Spokana 1892, p. 13.
- 5. Berenfela, S., "Dor Tahapuhot", Warsaw 1897-8, pp. 27-31.
- 6. Slouschz R. H. L. p. 46.
- 7. Philipson Davia, "The Reform Movement in Judaism", N. Y. 1907, p. 17; see also note 3.

## CHAPTER II

- 8. Ha-Assif, vol. 3, Warsaw, pp. 404-16.
- 9. Graetz, H. of J., vol. 5, p. 368f.
- Klausner, J., Geschichte der Neuhebraischen Literatur, Berlin 1921; also
   J. E. vol. 12, p. 507.
- 11. Wessely H., Dibre Shalom V'Emet, Berlin 1782, Letter I ch. 8.
- 12. Ibia, ch. 6.
- 13. Ibia, ch. 1.
- 14. Ibia, ch. 7.
- 15. Ibia, ch. 6.
- 16. Ibia. ch. 5.
- 17. Ibid. ch. 7.
- 16. Ibid. ch. 3.
- 19. Ibid, ch. 4.
- 20. Ibid. second letter entitled \_
- 21. Wessely H. Gam Na'ul. vol. 12, Warsaw 1838 ? (82).
- 22. Berlin S., Ketab Yosher, Berlin 1794.
- 20. Wessely H., Miktabein, Warsaw 1886.
- 24. Ibia, p. 100.
- 25. See Thesis p. 14.
- 26. Published in Wassley's "Miktabim", Warsaw 1886.
- 27. Ibia, pp. 360-1.
- 28. Isia, pp. 361-2.
- 29. Wessely's, "Sefer Ha-miuot", Warsaw 1888, p. 111.
- 80 Shouchz. R. H. L. p. 35.
- 31. Ha-Assif, vol. III, p. 417; Slouschz, R. H. L., pp. 104, 112-6.

## CHAPTER II

- 32. Bernfeld, S. Bor Tahapuhet, Warsaw 1897-8, pp. 100-112.
- 33. Ibid. p. 102.
- 34. Ibia, p. 104

"בושו לבו לבלב לבשים חנמי ישרוש מנבולים ומלשום"

- 35. Ibid. p. 106.
- 36. Meassef yr. 1786, Nissan number.
- 37. Wessely H., Maamor Hakor Min, Berlin 1755 p. 5.
- 38. Slouschz, R. H. L., p. 33.
- 39. Philipson, D. R. M. J., p. 9.
- 40. graetz, H. of J., vol. 5, p. 335.
- 41. Langau E., Sefer Zion L'nefesh Hayo, Prague 1791, Brakot p. 28b.
- . also Fleckeles Sliezer, Clat Hodesh, Frague 1787, p. 13f.
- 42. pernfeld 5. Dor Tahapuhot, Warsaw 1897-9, p. 97, Graetz H. of J., p. 331.
- 45. J. E. vol. III, p. 185 f., Bible translations; Berfeld 5., Dor Tamapunot Warsaw 1897-8, p. 95.
- 44. Graetz, H. of J., p. 328.
- 45. Philipson, H. R. J., p. 9.
- 46. Blitz, S., Judaec-German translation of the Bible, Amsterdam 1676-8, Preface.
- 47. 1.c.
- 48. Mendelsonn, M. Sefer Ntivat Hashalom, vol. 1, Berlin 1780-5, Intr. : (12).
- 49. Ibid f (12).
- נו. Ibid, see chapter "און התנגלאים"
- bl. Ibia f (3).
- 52. See Thesis p. 49.
- 50. Icia, p. d.
- 54. 00. cit., intro. f (6).
- 55. Ibia, f (7).

### CHAPTER II

- 56. Ha-mandia, Lyck, 1869, Alli, n. 26.
- 57. Bernfelu, Jor Tanapahot, Warsaw 1897-8. p. 67.
- 55. Menuelsonn, M. Defer Mtivat Hashalom, vol. 1, perlin 1780-5, intr. f (12,13).
- 59. Bernfela, Dor T., Warsaw 1897-5. p. 61.
- 50. Graetz, H. of J., vol. 5, p. 310.
- 61. Meassef, Konigsberg, yr. 1765, pp. 154, 169, 179f.
- 62. Graetz, H. of J., p. 317.
- 63. Ibia. p. 318.
- 64. Enchel I, Toldot Moshe B. Menahem, Vienna 1814, p. 40f.
- 65. pernfeld S., Dor Tah. Warsaw 1897-8, p. 87.
- 66. Mendelsonn, M., Jerusalem, vol. 2, Long. 1838, pp. 89f.
- 57. Bixura Ha-Ittem, vol. 2. Vienna pp. 82-3; Graetz H. of J. vol. 5. p. 399.
- 66. Graetz A. of ... vol. 5, p. 402; pernfeld S. por. Tah., Warsaw 1897-6, p. 82.
- 69. bloaschz R. H. L., p. 172-205; see Thesis p. 151 as to Luzzato's opinion.

  He traces assimilation direct to Menuelsonn.
- 70. Philipson, D., R. M. in J., pp. 60-1; Bernfeld, Voldot ha-reformation hauatit B'yisrael, Krakow 1900, pp. 123-4.
- 71. Sloaschz, R. H. L., p. 265; Raisin J. S., H. R. R., p. 261 f.
- 72. permfelu 5., T. H. H. B., p. 25.
- 73. Dee Thesis p. 22.
- 74. Graetz, H. of J. vol. 5, p. 317.
- 75. blousonz, H. H. L., pp. 39-48; Raisin J. S., H. M. R., pp. 98-101.
- 76. Delitzch, Zur Geshichte der juugischen Poeste, Leipsig 1836. p. 118.
- 77. Sloaschz R. H. L., pp. 23, 35.
- 78. See J. E. Biurists, vol. III. p. 232; Meassfim vol. VIII. p. 397.
- 79. See J. E. vol. 5, p. 265; Halleassef 1784, Konigsberg, pp. 41-7.
- 80. J. E. vol. 3, p. 373.

## CHAPTER II

- 81. Ha-meassef, 1784, Konigsberg, pp. 1 f.
- 82. Ibid, p. 5.
- 85. Ibia, pp. 4-5.
- 84. Ibia, pp. 6-10.
- 85. Ibiu, p. 10.
- 55. For a ustailed account of the Meassef see Israel Lavidson, "The Genesis of Hebrew Periodical Literature", Baltimore 1900.
- 87. Ha-mea sef, 1784, Konigsberg, pp. 1-3.
- 88. permiela, por Tah., vol. 2, Warsaw 1897-8; pp. 84-6.
- 89. Slouschz R. H. L., p. 56.
- 90. See Appendix A #8.
- 91. Ibia, #4, 5.
- 92. Ibid, #1, 2, 6, 7.
- 93. Hashiloah vol. 1, Berlin, pp. 483-503.
- 94. Ahiasssof, yr. 1900, Warsaw, pp. 225-239.
- 95. Slouschz, R. H. L., p. 44.
- 96. Ibia, p. 97.
- 97. Bernfeld, S, por Jah., Warsaw, 1897-6, p. 97.
- 98. Isia, p. 44; See Appendix A, \$3.
- 99. see Thesis, pp. 62-5.
- 100. Slousenz R. H. L., p. 77.
- lol. R. Machmun of Bresslau who raised the Hebrew language to cosmic importance advocated most urgently the use of the Judget-German vernacular for religious instruction, for nomiletical purposes and for the intimate communion with God. In his "Likute Manaran" speaking of the Hebrew language, he says:

יבי גבו יתר חדוק שו שון הקפו או נשא האוא וכו יצינואון

# CHAPTER II

Yet in spite of this veneration for Hebrew, he advocates in the same book the use of the vernacular for practical purposes.

102. See Bernfeld, S., Ahiassof, 1898-9, Warsaw pp. 39-41.

103. Ibid, Der. Tah., pp. 68-77.

104. J. E., vol. XI, p. 71.

105. Berlin waul, wefer Ketab Yosher, Berlin 1794 f (6).

106. J. -., vol. X, p. 318.

107. Berlin, Befer mizpen Yoktel, Perlin 1789, Author's intr., (f) 2, 3.

108. Ibia, Publisher's intr., (f) 1.

109. Berlin S., "Schalot u"Tschuwort Bsamim Rosh", Krakow 1881, Responsa #251.

111. Berlin S., "Schalot u'Tschubot Bsamim Rosh", Pesponsa #251.

112. Ibia, Aesponsa #18.

113. Ibiu, Responsa \$36.

114. For Israel Jacobson's reform activies see Philipson, R. M. J., pp. 1726; Bernfeld, S., T. R. B., pp. 58-62; J. E., vol. VII, p. 47; Graetz, H. of J., vol. 5, pp. 561-83.

115. sernfeld S, T. R. B., p. 60.

## CHAPTER II

- 116. Steinhardt, M., Mibre Igeret, Roaelheim 1812, Responsa 1, 2.
- 117. Ibia, Resp. 3.
- 118. Ibid. Hesp. 4.
- 119. Ibid. Pesp. 5.
- 120. Ibia, Resp. 6.
- 121. Ibid, Resp. 7.
- 122. Ibia, desp. 8.
- 12. Ibia, Resp. 9.
- 124. Thesis, p. 64 f.
- 125. Bernfeld S., T. R. B., pp. 84-5.

### CHAPTER III

- 1. Philipson, D., H. R. J., p. olf.
- Deber die neue organization der Judenshulen in den preussischen Staaten nothwending gewordene Ombildung ihres Gottesdienstes in den synogogen. Berlin 1812.
- 3. Geiger A. Gesch. der Juden in Berlin, vol. 2, pp. x18-9.
- 4. J. E., vol. 9, p. 512.
- 5. See Thesis, pp. 101-2.
- 6. This change of Piyutim was made for several reasons: (1) The content of the Sephardic piyuti is much simpler and lend themselves much easier to translations than the Ashkenazic which are full of Javalistic, Talmudic and siblical references; (2) the meter of the Leghardic piyotim is much better than that of the Ashkenazic and lend themselves better to musical arrangement; (5) the poetic style of the Dephardic piyotim is much superior to

### Morris

## CHAPTER III

that of the ashkenazic and more correct grammatically and syntactically.

- 7. For a detailed discussion of the Hamburg Prayerbook see Appendix B.
- 6. Des Geiger, Nachgelassene Schriften, vol. 1, Berlin 1874, p. 162; Philipson D., R. M. J., p. 45.
- 9. It is well worth while to compare the position of the editors on this point with that of the present day Zienists in Western countries. The latter declare time and again that they are hoping and working for the restoration of Palestine for those Jews who wish to go there, but that they consider themselves loyal citizens of their respective countries to which they are bound culturally, economically and politically.
- 10. Bernfeld S., T. R. B., p. 74.
- 11. See Thesis, p. 79; also note 42 of this chapter.
- 12. Graetz, H. of J., vol. 5, p. 568.
- 15. sernfeld, S., T. R. B., p. 75.
- 14. Wolf G., Isasc Noah Manheimer, Vienna 1863, p. 10, note.
- la. Lieberman E., Nogah Zedek, Or Nogah, Dessau 1818, cn. II, p. 29; Jibre Habrit, Altona 1819, p. 11.
- 16. Wolf G., I. N. Manneimer, p. 10, note.
- 17. J. L. vol. 8, p. 80; pernfeld 5., T. A. B., pp. 76-85; Jost, Julturgesh.
  III, 24-25; Shreiber B., Reformed Judzism, pp. 76-7; Graetz vol. 5, p. 550.
- le. Liebeman, Nogah sedek, Or Nogah, cn. II, p. 7.
- 19. Joid, p. 14.
- 20. Ibia, pp. 19-20 (quotation from p. 19).
- 21. Ibid, pp. 21-2; as to the veracity of his description see R. Mendel Steinhardt, Dibre Igeret; A. Chorin, Igeret Elassef, Prague 1326 (f) 15.
- 22. Ibid, p. 23.

### MOTES

## CHAPTER III

- 23. loc. cit.
- 24. Ibia, p. 28.
- 25. Ibia, p. 29.
- 26. Ibia, p. 30.
- 27. permfeld S., T. R. B., 81.
- 28. graetz, H. of J., vol. 5, pp. 565-6.
- 29. op. cit. pp. 31-5 (quotation from p. 31).
- 50. Ibia, pp. 56-41. For the references quotea see Appendix C.
- cl. Ibia, pp. 41-4 (quot. from pp. 41-3).
- J2. 101a, pp. 48-9.
- 35. Ioia, p. 51.
- 34. Moses booner in Ble Dibre Habrit, Altona 1819, p. 45.
- bb. Ibid, p. 77.
- 56. Chasom Sopher, Sheloth u'Tshuvot, Pressburg 1864, vol. VI, Responsa 91.
- 38. Furst A., Christen und Juden, ~trassbourg 1892, p. 181; pernfeld T. R. B., pp. 76, so(notes).
- 39. Pailipson, J., H. R. J., p. 47.
- 40. J. B. vol. 7, p. 583.
- 41. Lieberman K., Nogan wedek, p. 28.
- Hatora v'ha'emunah b'umgaria, Budapest 1921, pp. 59-56; J. E., vol. VIII, Moravia p. 685.

## CHAPTER III

- 43. Bernfeld, T. R. B., pp. 77-6.
- 44. Chorin A., Emek Ha-Shaveh, Prague 1803 (f) 37.
- 45. Ibid. (f) 25.
- 46. Ibia. (f) 9.
- 47. Ibid (f) 53. For this view, Chorin was later taken to task by I. S. Reggio.
- 48. Lieberman E., "Nogah Hazedek", pp. 17-8.
- 49. Ibid, p. 25.
- 50. Chorin, A., Igeret Elassof, publ. by M. I. Landau, Prague 1826.
- 51. Ibid, pp. 28-9.
- 52. -bid, p. 30.
- 55. Ibia, pp. 31-46.
- 54. Ibia, pp. 88f.
- 55. See note 21 of this chapter.
- 56. Igeret Blasef (f) 4. See Appendix C.
- 57. Ibia, (f) 15.
- 58. Ibia, (f) 12, 13.
- 59. Ibid, (f) 17; (f) 26. See Appendix C.
- 60. Ibia, (1) 331.
- ol. See Thesis p. 99. For the statement of R. Jacob of Lissa.
- 62. Even to this very day, there are many seemingly intelligent Jews who hold the same perverted views and go even as far as criticizing the reform synagogs for introducing decorum in the service which they claim is contrary to the true "Jewish Spirit".
- 63. Op. cit. (f) 30-31. See Appendix C.
- 64. Ibia, (f) 33 f. See Appendix C.
- 6b. Loew Leopola, per Yuedishe Congress in ongarn, Pest 1871, p. 158.

# CHAPLER III

- 66. Chorin A., "Jer Treue bothe", Prague 1931, p. 1-12.
- 57. See Thesis, p. 124.
- 68. Ibia, p. 81.
- 69. Chorin, A., Zir Neemen, Prague 1851, p. 11.
- 70. See -hesis, p. 110.
- 71. Op. cit. p. 24.
- 72. Ibia. p. 8.
- 73. 1bia, p. 13.
- 74. Ibia, p. 04.
- 75. See Appendix 3 on the question of authority in Judaism.
- 76. Op. cit., pp. 34-58.
- 77. See his chapter in

"בת בים יפה זתנות דונות"

- 78. See Appendix C.
- 79. Chorin C., Yeled Zekunim, Vienna, 1839, p. 2.
- 80. Ibid. pp. 5-4.
- 81. -bid. pp. 4-5.
- 82. See Appendix C. The Flexibility of the Jewish Law.
- 83. Well Dr., Aaron Chorin, Szegedin, 1863, pp. 102-8.
- 84. For a detailed account of Chorin's reform activities and correspondence see J. B., vol. 4, pp. 42-4.
- 85. Grunwald Y. Judah, Sefer Korat Hatorah V'ha-emunoh b'hungaria, sudapest 1921, pp. 41, 44.
- 86. See J. B. vol. 5, p. 516.
- 87. Friedlander, J., Shoresh Yoseph, Hannover 1834, p. 6.
- 88. loia, p. 10.
- 89. sernfeld, S., T. R. B., p. 82, note 2.

## CHAPTER III

- 90. Graetz, H. of J., vol. 5, p. 571.
- 91. Ibid, p. 572.
- 92. Ele Dibre Habrit, Hamburg 1819, p. III.
- 93. lbid, p. IV.
- 94. Ibid, p . 6-11.
- 95. Ibia, pp. 35,36.
- 96. Ibia, pp. 38, 39.
- 97. Ipid, p. 16. pernfelu with his fine sense of humor remarks that R. Chorin was in this regard most unjustly accused because he was not guilty of naving studied much philosophy, and the accusation only indicates the extent of benet's philosophic attainments. P. R. B. p. 85.
- 98. Ibia, p. 25.
- 99. Ibia, p. 26.
- 100. Ibia, pp. 27, 28.
- 101. Ibia. p. 55.
- 102. Iciu, p. 69.
- 103. Inia, p. 77.
- 104. Ibia. p. 79.
- 105. Ibia, pp. 83-87.
- 106. bid. p. 95.
- 107. Bresslau was also one of the founders of the meassef and of the "224 /6/2 182/2 1270"; Graetz, n. of J., vol. 5, pp. 398-9.
- 103. Ibiu. p. 572.
- 109. biu, p. 573. See Caro and Mises, below, Thesis, p. 112 f.
- 110. Reinitz M. L., Lahat Hahereb Hamithapahat, 1320, p. 3.
- 111. mashkov J.Ziskina, Dibre Emunah V'omen, Bresslau 1821, p. 22.

## CHAPTER III

- 112. Ibia, p. 25.
- 113. Graetz, H. of ... vol. 5, p. 573.
- 114. Philipson, H. R. J., pp. 49-56.

## CHAPTER IV

- 1. J. E., vol. 7, p. 468.
- 2. Ibia, vol. 6, p. 450.
- 3. Homberg Herz, I are Shefer, Vienna 1808, pp. 172-192.

pp. 60, 75-6; J. R., vol. 8, p. 582.

- 4. Bikkure Ha-Itim, vol. 11, Vienna 1830, pp. 126-142; Slouschz R. H. L.,
- 5. Jaro D., Berit Emet, vol. 2, Dessau (Constantinople?) 1920, p. 196.
- 6. Ibia, p. 96.
- 7. Ipia, p. 107.
- 8. Isia, pp. 110-11.
- 9. loid, pp. 111-2.
- 10. biu, p. 120.
- 11. Ibia, pp. 122, 123, 126.
- 12. 1biú, pp. 150-3.
- 13. Toid, pp. 134-5.
- 14. Ibid. p. 136.
- 15. Ibia, pp. 142-6.
- 16. J. E. vol. 3, p. 582.
- 17. On title page it is stated that it was published in Jonstantinople 1820.
- 18. Caro, Berit Amet, Bessau 1820, p. 8.
- 19. Ibid, p. 10.

- 20. Ibid, pp. 12-9.
- 21. Ibid, pp. 21-40.
- 22. Ibia, pp. 2, 41.
- 23. Ibia, pp. 41-88.
- 24. Ibidi, pp. 45-6.
- 25. bia, p. 66.
- 26. Ibia, p. 69.
- 27. Ibia, p. 77.
- 28. Ibid. p. 79.
- 29. Ibid, pp. 87-8.
- 20. For a detailed biography see Meir Halevi Letterei's introduction to Isaac Erter's "Hazofeh L'bet Israel", Vienna 1864.
- 31. Graetz, H. of ... vol. 5, p. 616.
- Hasofut 52. Alausner J., Toluot Hasofat Haivrit Hahodasha, Jerusalem 1920, p. 9.
- 60. Graetz, A. of J., vol. 5, p. 612; J. E., vol. 9, p. 641b; Klausner, T. H. H. R., p. 9; Zeitlin W., Kiryat Sefer, vol. 2, Leipsig 1891, p. 264.
- 04. See Kerem Hemed vol. 2, Vienna, pp. 16-39; ibid, vol. 4, pp. 45-57.
- 55. Klausner T. H. H. H. pp. 9-10; J. E. vol. XI, pp. 108f.
- 36. Frankfort o M. 1841, 1842, edited by Jost and Freiznoch.
- 37. sernfelu 5., Tolaot Shir, serlin 1899, pp. 120, 129; see Thesis p. 152.
- 38. Zeitlin, bibl. Heb. Post. Menuel.vol. 2, Leipzig 1891, p. 350; Blouschz R. H. L. p. 208.
- 39. J. E., vol. 3, p. 273; Blouschz R. H. L., p. 56; Klausner T. H. H. H., pp. 10-11.
- 40. Slouschz, H. H. L., p. 57.

- 1. Bernfeld, T. R. B., p. 99.
- 2. Graetz, H. of J., vol. 5, pp. 583 f i J. E., vol. 12, p. 419b.
- 3. J. E., vol. 7, p. 297 b.
- 4. Graetz, H. of J., p. 619.
- 5. 1. c.
- 6. Kastilioni I. H., Yad Joseph, Krakow 1889, الماء ا
- 7. The program of this college is outlined in one of Reggio's Hebrew articles in the sixure Haitim, vienna, vol. 11, pp. 5 f.
- 8. Reggio I 5., Igrot Yashar, Vienna 1804, Letter V, p. 31. He expatiates on this in another essay in answer to Meir Randagger, Ibid, Letter XXX.
- 9. Reggio, Hatorah V'Lafilosofiah, Vienna 1027, p. 41.
- 10. Ibia, pp. 74-9.
- 11. Ioia, pp. 79-81.
- 12. Ibid. p. 107.
- 13. Ibia, p. 132.
- 14. Ibid, pp. 143f. and 187f. See Thesis p. 86 for his correspondence with Chorin on this subject.
- 15. See Thesis p. 10.
- 16. Reggio, Yalkut Yashar, vol. 1, Goritiae 1854, ch. 12, p. 78f.
- 17. Weiss, I. H., Zichromai, Warsaw 1895, p. 158.
- 18. Reggio, shinat Hakabalah, Goritiae 1852, p. VI.
- 19. Ibia, p. IV. V: Klausner T. H. H. H. p. 11.
- 20. Klausner J., Yahadut V'Anishint, Warsaw 1905. See Shapter on Samuel David Luzzato: Slouschz R. H. L. p. 84-92; J. S. vol. 8, pp. 224-6.

- 21. Klausner T. H. h. H. pp. 11-12.
- 22. Luzzato, Diwan of R. Jack Halevi, Lyck 1864, p. 4.
- 23. Luzzato, Phine Shaual, Przemysl 1888, pp. 410-421. (Quotation from p. 417).
- 24. Ibid, p. 423, 426, 445-7.
- 25. Ibid, Yesode Hatorah, Lemberg 1880, pp. 11-2.
- 26. Ibia, Igrot Shadal, edited by I. S. Greber, Przemysl 1882, p. 661.
- 27. Ibid, Pnine Shadal, Letter 85, pp. 436, 438.
- 28. 1.c.
- 29. Ibid, Igrot Shadal, letter 23, pp. 78-81.
- 30. Ibia, letter LMIX, p. 173.
- cl. Ibia, letter CXXXV, pp. 351.
- 52. Ibid, letter LXIII, p. 155.
- 33. Ibid, vol. 2, letter CCCAVIII, p. 779f.
- p. 119; מאק כאון יאם) p. 119; published first in "Konahe Itzhok" XIV, Vienna, p. 18.
- ob. Ibia, Pnine Shadal, p. 41.
- 36. Ibia, Igrot Shadal, letter EXLVI, p. 1367.
- 37. Ibia, Prnine Shaual, p. 155.
- 38. Ibia, Yesodei Hatorah, Lemberg 1380, p. 15, note C.
- 59. Ibid, Igrot Shadal, letter 267, p. 660.
- 40. Ibid, Kinor Naim, vol. 2, Padua 1879 4/1/15 (p 64); Spin for 1911 p. 241.
- 41. Ibid, Igrot Shadal, letter CAXLII, pp. 1070-71.
- 42. Pardes, Edited by Havnitzko, vol. III, Odessa, Italian letter os Shadal p. 118.

- 43. Luzzato, Igrot bhadal, vol. 2, p. 1253.
- 44. Ibia, letter CLXXVIII, p. 406f.
- 45. Klausner J. Yahadut V'Anushint, Warsaw 1905, p. 92.
- 46. For Krochmals biography see J. E. vol. 7, pp. 576-7; also Lettervi's "Tolaot R. Moshman Krochmal" in Wertheimer's Yahrbudh fur Israeliten, vol. 1, Vienna 1854.
- 27. Ibia, p. 5.
- 48. Ibia, pp. 13-4.
- 49. Schechter S. S., Studies in Judaism, Phil. 1896, p. 52.
- 50 Bernfeld S., Bor Chochom, Warsaw 1896, pp. 14-5. Shechter, pp. 55-6.
- 51. Except for a few Hebrew essays in Sulamith 1818; Ha Zephira, Zolkiev 1824, and Kerem Hemed, vols. 4 and 5. Vienna.
- 52. As to Krochmal's influence on the Science of Judaism see the introduction of Favidovitz S., to Kitve R. Nochman Krochmal, Berlin 1924, op. 219-225.
- 55. More Nebuche Ha-zman, edited by Zunz, Lemberg 1851, ch. 1, see also editor's introduction.
- 54. Ibia, pp. 10-11.
- 55. Ibia, pp. 4-6.
- 56. Ibia, pp. 7-9 (quotation on p. 8).
- 57. Ibia. p. 22.
- 58. Ibia, ch. VI (quot. from pp. 23, 26).
- 59. Loid, p. 30; see also pernfeld 5., mat Blohia, vol. 2, Warsaw 1899, p. 592.
- 60. Up. cit. p. 29.
- 61. Ibia, p. 32.
- 62. Ibid, ch. VII.

- 63. Ibid, p. 42.
- 64. Geiger A., Nachgelessene Schriften, vol. 1, Berlin 1875-8, p. 205.
- 65. Ginsburg Asher, Al Parashat Drachim, Berlin 1921, vol. 1, p. 128.
- 66. Ibid, vol. 2, pp. 82f.
- 67. Printed in Sikkure Ha Ittim, vol. 4, Vienna, pp. 61-77; as to his early work see Bernfeld S., Toldat Shir, Berlin 1899, p. 20f.
- 68. Ibid, p. 32, 55. Luzzato S. D., Igrot Shadal, p. 16b.
- 69. Bilocure Ha ittim, Vienna 1630-1.
- 70. Ibia, 1852.
- 71. Bernfeld, Toldat Shir, Berlin 1899, pp. 41-3.
- 72. Rappaport S. J., Igrot Shir, edited by S. I. Grebber, Przemysl 1885 pp. 107-108.
- 73. ha Shanar, vol. 11. Vienna p. 266.
- 74. nappaport S. J., Igrot Shir, p. 259.
- 75. Kerem Hemed, vol. 4. Vienna, p. 241 f.
- 76. sernfeld S., Tolaot Shir, serlin 1899, p. 95.
- 77. Published by David Happaport in "Nachlat Yehudah" part 1, Krakow 1868.
- 78. For a complete account of Rappaport's works see Bernfeld's Toldot Shir,
  Berlin 1899, appendix . 9 1/6 Angh ;also J. E., vol. 10, pp. 322-3.
- 79. Bernfeld, Toldot Shir, pp. 121 f.
- 80. Ibia, pp. 123, 129.
- 91. Ibid, p. 33.
- 82. Published by Mavid Rappaport in "Nochlat Tehudah", vol. E, Krakow 1868.
- 83. Inia, Introduction.

### MOTES

### CHAPTER V

- 84. Published by Raphael Kirchbein, Frankort, 1846.
- 85. See below. -/94
- 86. Happaport 5. J., Divre Shalom V'emet, Prague 1861; see also Weiss I. H., Zichronotai, Warsaw 1895, p. 103f.

- 1. J. S. vol. 3, pp. 90-1.
- 2. Ibid, vol. 10, p. 89.
- 3. Ibid, vol. 5, p. 264.
- 4. bid, vol. 6, p. 417.
- 5. Ibid, vol. 10, p. 613.
- 6. Ibid, vol. 2, p. 299.
- 7. Ibid, vol. 6, pp. 395-6; also Hamelitz vol. 39, St. Petersburg, pp. 142-3.
- 8. Geiger A. Der Hamburger Tempelstreit in Nachgelessene Schriften, vol. I. Berlin 1875. p. 194.
- 9. Geiger A, Ibia, vol. 2, p. 265, also in W. J. J. T., vol. II, p. 220.
- 10. loc. cit.
- 11. Weiger A., A. Zd J., IX. p. 340.
- lg. J. A., vol. b, pp. 482 f.
- Rabinowitz, S. P. R. Zecharian Frankel, Warsaw 1898, pp. 75-82; Philipson
   R. A. J. pp. 103-21.
- 14. Philipson R. M. J. pp. 201 f. Bernfeld T. R. B. pp. 187f.
- 15. For a full biography see J. E. vol. 5, p. 584-7.
- 16. Was Hat Mohamed aus dem Judentume Aufgenomen (Bonn 1804).
- 17. Published in Mchgel. Schriften I, 355-69. For a discussion of this

### MOPES

## CHAPTER VI

sermon see Bernfeld T. R. B. note 1, p. 131.

- 13. Philipson R. M. J., pp. 72-101; Bernfeld T. R. B., p. 152 f.; J. B. vol. X.
  p. 35t h..
- 19. Nachgel. Schriften I. pp. 203-229.
- 20. Philipson, R. M. J. pp. 160 ff.
- 21. Bernfelu, Jor Chochom, Warsaw 1896, p. 69.
- 22. See Thesis p. 152.
- 23. He contributed to the following periodicals: Osar Mehmad, Vaenna, vol. I, pp. 97-119, vol. II, pp. 98-9, pp. 17-24, pp. 157-175, vol. III, p. 15f., vol. IV, p. 45f, pp. 92f; He Haluz, Lemberg, vol. III, p. 74f., 158f.; vol. VI, p. 15f; Merem Hemed, Vienna, vol. VIII, p. 41f., p. 51f.; Ha Marmel, year 1875, Wilna, p. 9f.
- 24. Urshrift und Ueberse summen der Bibel (presslau 1857).
- 25. J. M. vol. 5. pp. 482-484.
- 26. Francel Z., Jarke Ha-mishna, Leipsig, 1859, pp. 19821.
- 27. See Thesis p. 153.
- 28. Zeit. Bibl. Post. Hendels vol. 1, p. 174.
- 29. Auerbach, "Hascieh Al Darke Ha-mishna", Frankfort a. M., 1861.
- 50. Monatschrift fur Geschichte und Wissenschaft des Judentums, year 1861, Bresslau, pp. 159ff.

## CHAPTER VII

- 1. Philipson, R. M. .., pp. 102-21, pernfeld T. R. d., pp. 105-108.
- 2. Orient III, Peipsig, pp. 552, 563; pp. 577-584.
- 5. permield, r. R. B., p. 136.

## CHAPTER VII

- 4. Philipson, R. M. J., p. 114. Philipson characterizes this lucid explanation of Salomon as begging the question.
- 5. J. E. vol. VIII, p. 295 f.
- 6. Theologische Gutachten uber aus Gebetbuch etc. Hamburg 94 fr., see Philipson R. M. J., p. 118.
- 7. In 1854, however, when Geiger proceeded himself to edit a new Prayerbook entitled "Seder Tephilah Foar Yom B'Yomo", he inserted more Hebrew than the editors of the Hamburg Temple did, declaring that the public worship should be in Hebrew almost in its entirety because in public worship it is immaterial whether the individual understands each prayer or not, as long as the group reiterates in a body the prayers which relate the history and vicissitudes of Israel.
- 8. Geiger A., Der Hamburger Tempelstreit eine Zeitgrage, Wichge. Schriften, vol. I. Berlin 1875, pp. 180f.
- 9. Bernfela, T. R. B., p. 144.

"דמר את בריל בל ברר אן את השקפתל בנט היש לחת (ראה ל בתור שתת הרילומים אשר הנול יכו א התה פות הלאומים אצאת ב זיהבות בתות, היונו לה בתהת הצוע זע סתולת האליים ולהצויבה א יסלר דוריים בתיים. אלבר הר

- 10. sernfela, por Chochom, pp. 62-77.
- 11. veiger A., Judais and its History, vol. 1, p . 65-4.
- 12. Ibid, p. 126.
- 13. Ibid, p. 132.
- 14. Ibid, pp. 135, 136.

#### NOTES

#### CHAPTER VII

- 15. See Jubnow's Theory of Jewish Nationalism in Friedlander I., "Past and Present", Cincinnati, 1919, pp. 371-98.
- 16. Bernfeld, T. R. B., pp. 163-9.
- 17. Philipson R. M. J. pp. 197-202.
- 18. W. J. J. T., vol. III, p. 321.
- 19. Philipson, R. M. J. pp. 147-196; Bernfeld T. R. B., pp. 153-160.
- 20. loc. cit., p. 27.
- 21. Philipson R. M. J., pp. 200-201.
- 22. sernfela, T. R. B., p. 183.
- 25. Ibia, p. 184; Philipson, R. M. J., p. 202; Z. Z. a. J. vol. VIII, p. 357-9.
  Wach. Schriften vol. I, pp. 197-202.
- 24. For the opinion of Moritz Veit (Berlin 1808-48) who was one of the most intellectual Jews of the time, regarding the reform movement, and the Brunswick Conference in particular, see Bernfeld, S., "Michael Sachs", Berlin 1900, pp. 49; also pp. 9f., 26-7.
- 25. Protokolle der ersten Rabbinerversamlung ahgehalten in praunschweig XIII, Braunschweig 1844 #1; Philipson R. M. J., pp. 202, 203.
- 26. Bernfeld S., T. R. B., p. 185.
- 27. Zeitschrift für die Religiosen Interessen des Judenthums, Leipsig, yr. 1844, pp. 289 f., yr. 1846, pp. 3 f.
- 28. See Thesis, p. 21.
- 29. Protokolle p. 27.
- 30. sernfeld, r. R. B., p. 189.
- ol. Ibid. p. 191; also note (1).
- 32. Ibia, pp. 194-5.

#### NOLLS

### CHAPTER VII

- 35. Torat Hakanant, Amsterdam 1045, particularly pp. 305.
- 24. There were only two men who defended these conferences in Hebrew literature:

  A Chorin in his "Yeled Zekunim" (see Thesis p. 88), and J. Herschel Schorr
  in his periodical He Haluz (see Thesis p. 118).
- 35. Bernfeld, T. R. B., p. 202, note 2.
- 36. Rappaport, S. J., Tohahat Megulah, p. 31.
- 37. Hirschel Lehrn and Aaron Prinz.
- 38. Torat Hakanant, (f) 3-5.
- 59. Since we do not reat this subject in our thesis we will not awell on this issue here.
- 40. Ibia f(f).
- 41. loc. cit.
- 42. Ibid (f) 5.
- 45. 1. 0.
- 44. 1.c.
- 45. 1.0.
- 46. Ibid. (f) 9.
- 47. sibl. Heb. Post. Mendels. vol. I, p. 66.
- 48. Deutsch J., "Asor Asifah", Bresslau 1845, p. 9.
- 49. 1. c.
- 50. Ibid, p. 10.
- 51. Ibid. pp. 16-7.
- 52. Ibia, p. 17.
- 53. Ibia, p. 19.
- 54. Ibid, p. 20.

#### NOTES

## CHAPTER VII

- 55. Ibia, p. 21f.
- 56. Ibid, p. 24 f.
- 57. Rappaport S. J., Tohahat Megulah, p. 1.
- 58. Ibia, p. 2.
- 59. Ibid, p. 3.
- 60. 1. c.
- 61. 1.c.
- 62. Ibia, p. 4.
- 63. Ibid, p. 7-12.
- 64. Ibia, p. 12.
  - 65. Ibia, pp. 12-3.
  - öö. Ibid, p. 14.
  - 67. Ibid, pp. 14-5.
  - 68. Ibia, p. 17.
  - 69. 1.3.
  - 70. Ibia, p. 18.
  - 71. Ibia, pp. 26-7.
  - 72. Ibia, pp. 32-34.

Auerbach. D. H.

Hazofeh Al Barke Ha-Mishna Frankfort-a-M. 1861.

Berlin, Saul

Sefer Sh'elot U'tshubot Bsomim Rosh Krakow, 1881.

Sefer Ketob Yosher.

Sefer Mizpeh Yokt'el Berlin 1789.

Bernfeld, S.

Da'at Elohim Vol. 2. Warsaw 1899.

Dor Tahapuhot Warsaw 1897-8.

Miha'el Zaks Berlin 1900.

Toldot Ha-reformazion Hadatit BeYisrael Krakow 1900.

Toldot Shur Berlin 1899.

Dor Chochom Warsaw 1896.

brainin R.

Peretz Den Moshe Smolenskin Warsaw 1896.

presslau, N.

Likute Maharan Lemberg 1876.

Caro, David

Berit Emet
Dessau (Contantinople?) 1820.

Chorin, Aaron

Yeled Ze'kunim Vienna 1839.

Zir Me'emon Prague 1831.

Sefer Emek Hashaveh Prague 1803.

Igeret Elassof Prajue 1026

Der Treue Bothe Prague 1851

Deutsch, D.

Asof Asifah Bresslau 1845.

Davidson, I.

The Genesis of Hebrew Periodical Literature Baltimore 1900.

Dei Rossi A. b. M.

Sefer M'or 'Enaim Vilna 1866.

Delitzch. Franz

Zur Geshichte der judischen Poesie Leipsig 1836.

Dubnow, S. M.

History of the Jews in Russia and Poland Vol. 1. Philadelphia 1916.

An Outline of Jewish History Vol. 3. New York 1925.

Erter, Isaac

Hazofeh L'bet Israel Vienna 1864.

Buchel, Isaac

Tolact Moshe b. Menahem - Vienna 1814.

Fleckeles, Eliezer

Clat Hodesh Prague 1787

Frankel, 4.

Lipsiae 1859.

Friedlander. J.

Shoresh Yoseph Hannover 1834.

Furst, A.

Christen und Juden Strassburg 1892.

Geiger. A.

Israelitisches Gebetbuch Berlin 1870.

Judaism and its History New York 1866.

Kebuzat Ma'amarim Berlin 1677.

Urschrift- und Ueberzetzungen der Bibel Bresslau 1857.

Gesch. der Juden in Berlin vol. 2.

Machgelassene Schriften, Vels - Berlin 1875-8.

Seder Terila D'var Yom B'Yomo Berlin 1854.

Ginsburg, Asher

Al Parasnat -rachim Vol. 1, Berlin 1921.

Graetz, H.

History of the Jews Vol. 5. Philagelphia 1891.

Grunwalu, Jekuthiel Juaah

Korot Ha-torah v'ha-emumah b'hungariah budapest 1921.

Hamburg Temple

Gebetouch des Neden Tempels in Hamburg Hamburg 1841.

Hamburg Rabbinate

More Habrit Altona 1819.

Heshel, J.

Aliot Eliyahu Stettin 1861.

Homberg, H.

Imre Shefer Wien 1808.

Hones, S. M.

Toldot Ha-poskim Warsaw 1910.

Isserles, Moses b. Israel

Torat Ha-olah Prague 1569.

Jatzkan, b. J.

Rabenu Eliyohu E'vilna Warsaw 1900.

Jost, I. S.

Culturgeschichte Vol. III. Berlin 1847.

Kunana, A.

Rabbi Mosne Hayim Luzzato Warsaw 1896.

Kastilioni, I. Ch.

Jad Josef Krakau 1889.

Mausner, J.

Geschichte der Neuhebraischen Literatur Berlin 1921.

Toluot Hasofrat Haivrit Ha-houasna Jerusalem 1920.

Yahadut V'Ameshint Warsaw 1905.

Arochmal, N.

More Nebuhe Ha-zeman Lemberg 1851.

Landau, Ezekiel

Sefer Zion L'nefesh Hayoh Prague 1791.

Lebowitz. N. S.

R. Yehudah Aryeh Modena Vienna 1896.

Levinsonn, I. B.

Zerubabel Warsaw 1901.

Te'udah s'Ysrael Warsaw 1878.

Lieberman, 5.

Sefer Nogah Hazedek Dessau 1818.

Loew, Leopola

Her Yuedishe Congress in Ungarn Pest 1871.

Luzzato, M. H.

Sefer Milat Yesharim Berlin 1906.

Luzzato, b. D.

Devau, R. J. Halevi Lyck 1864.

Prine Shqual Przemysl 1888.

Yesode Ha-torah Lemberg 1880.

Igrot Shqual Przemysl 1882.

Kinor Naim Padua 1879.

Margolis M. L. Marx, A.

A History of the Jewish People Philadel hia 1927.

Menuelsohn, M.

Sefer Ntivat Hashalom vol. 1 Berlin 1780-3; Prague 1836.

Jerusalem Vol. 2, London 1838.

Mieses, J. L.

Srith Ameth Vienna 1828.

Mouena, da L.

Bet Yehudah Venice 1635.

Plungian, M. b. Solomon

Ben Porat Wilna 1858.

Perl, J.

Megaleh Temirin Venice 1819.

Philipson, David

The Reform Movement in Judaism New York 1907.

Rabinowitz. S. P.

R. Zechariah Frankel Warsaw 1898.

Raisin, Jacob S.

The Haskalah Movement in Aussia Philadelhia 1913.

Rashkov, J. Z.

Dibre Emunoh Omen Bresslau 1821.

Ramaport, Avid

Nah'lot Yehudoh vol. 1. Krakau 1868.

Rapaport, S. J.

Igrot Shir Przemysl 1885.

Tohanat Megulah Frankfort-a-M. 1845.

More Shalom V'emet Prague 1861.

neggio, I. S.

Igrot Yashar Wien 1834.

Hatorah v'hafilosofiah Viennae 1827.

Bhinat Ha-kabalah Goritiae 1852.

Yalkut Yashar, Goritiae 1854.

Reinitz, M. L.

Lahat Ha-hereb Wiena (?) 1820.

Schechter, S. S.

Studies in Judaism , Serel Philadelphia 1896.

Schreiber. E.

Reformed Judaism Spokane 1892.

Slouschz, N.

The Renascence of Hebrew Literature

Philadelphia 1909.

Sofer, Moses (Chasom)

Sh'elot Utshubot Pressburg 1864.

Steinhardt, M.

h bre Igeret Rouelheim 1812.

Walustein, A. S.

The Evolution of Modern Hebrew Literature

New York 1916.

Weil, Dr.

Aron Chorin Szegedin 1863.

Weiss, I. H.

Zikronotai Warsaw 1895.

Dor Dor v'Dorshov vol. 5, Berlin 1924.

Wertheimer, Joseph Ritter von

Yahrbuch für Israeliten Vol. 1, Vienna 1854.

Wessely, H.

Dibre Shalom V'emet Berlin 1782.

Gan Na'ul

Warsaw 1938, vol. I.

Miktabim R. N. H. W.

Warsaw 1886.

Sefer Hamidot Warsaw 1888.

Ma'amar Hakor Jin Berlin 1758.

Wolf, G.

Isaac Noah Manheimer

Wein 1863.

Zeitlin. William

Bibliotheca Hebraica Post-menuelsschnikna

Leipzig 1891.

Zutra, Abraham

Sefer Milhamot Adonai

Hannover 1836.

Ordnung der Andacht des Neuen-Tempel-Verein in Hamburg Hamburg 1819.

Frotokolle der ersten Rabbiner-Versamalung

Braunschweig 1844.

Torat Hakanaut

Amsterdam 1845.

PERIODICALS

Ahiassef, grs. 1898-9, 1900, Warsaw.

Allgemeine deitung des Judenthums, vol. 8.

Bikure Haitim, vol. 2, 11, 12, vienna.

per Orient, vol. 3, Leipzig.

Hasif, vol. 3, Warsaw.

Hakarmel, yr. 1875, Wilna.

Hamagia, 1869, Lyck.

Hameqss@f, yrs. 1784-8, 1788-90, 1704, 1809-11, Konigsberg.

Ha-meliz, vol. 39, St. Petersburg.

Ha-Spanar, vol. 2. Vienna.

Ha-Dniloah, vol. 1, Berlin.

He-Haluz, vol. 3-4, Lemberg.

Kerem hemeu, vienna, vols. 2, 4, 5, 8.

Kochbe Jitschak, vol. 14, Wien.

Monatschrift fur Geschicht und Wissenschaft des Judenthums, gr. 1861, Bresslau.

Ozar Nehmod, vols. 1-4, Vienna.

Pardes, vol. 3, Odessa.

Sulamith, yr. 1818, Leipsig.

Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift für Judishe Theologie, A. Geiger, vol. 2.

Zeitschrift für die Religiosen Interessen des Judenthums, yr. 18-4, Leipzig.

# APPENDIX A

# REFERENCES TO ESSAYS AND PORMS IN THE "MEASSEF" PAVORING EDUCATIONAL AND RELIGIOUS REFORMS.

| RG. | FURMS.   |      |      |        |
|-----|--|------|------|--------|
| 1.  | ON THE EARLY SURVING OF THE DEAD.                                      |      |      |        |
|     | A correspondence from Schwerin   | vol. | 1785 | p. 87  |
|     | An article by Moses Mendelsohn   |      | n    | 154    |
|     | и и и и  | n    | **   | 169    |
|     | # " " (anonymous)  | o    | "    | 179    |
|     | An article by a Polish Rabbi   | 11   | 1786 | 78     |
|     | Another correspondence from Schwerin                                   | "    | и    | 183    |
| 2.  | ON THE PERMISSION OF VACCINATION.                                      |      |      |        |
|     | Article by Moses Menuelsohn  |      | 1785 | 5      |
|     | (reprinted in Bekkure Ha'itim 1822/3, p. 23)                           |      |      |        |
| 3.  | FAVORING THE USE OF THE GERMAN LANGUAGE IN THE SYNGGOG.                |      |      |        |
|     | Apologetic article by Isaac Euchler                                    |      | 1786 | 205-10 |
|     | A Review of Lavia Friedlander's "Tephilath Israel"                     | .0   | "    | 141    |
|     | Jriticism of mechanical Hebrew services due to ignorance of people     | a.   | 1790 | 126    |
| 4.  | APPROVAL OF NON-JEWISH BIBLE SCHOLARSHIP.                              |      |      |        |
|     | Article favoring Bible criticism                                       | n    |      | 57     |
|     |  | "    | 11   | 87     |
| 5.  | ATTACK O RABBINIC OBSCURANTISM.  | "    | 1794 | 16     |
| 6.  | DIVIL LAW VS. CEREMONIAL LAW.  |      |      |        |
|     | Editorial letter concerning the conflict between military conscription | n    |      |        |
|     | and the observance of the Geremonial Law                               | **   | 1788 | 331    |
|     | Correspondence between the rabbis of Triests and those of Vienna on    |      |      |        |
|     | this subject   | ď    | n    | 386    |
|     | A letter to the Jews of Westphalia concerning the function of the      |      |      |        |
|     |  |      |      |        |

consistory, its religious authority and its attitude to reforms " 1810

| 7. | HEBREW PRONOUNCIATION DURING RELIGIOUS SERVICES.                   |      |      |        |
|----|--|------|------|--------|
|    | Wessely's preference for the Sephardic                             | vol. | 1809 | p.269  |
| 8. | ON JEWISH EDUCATION.   |      |      |        |
|    | Elijah Morpurgo of Italy   | •    | 1786 | 66     |
|    | Yosel Rachnowe   |      | 1789 | 176-87 |
|    | Aaron Wolfsohn   |      | n    | . 373  |
|    | An Address by Zimmerman in the Wilhelm School                      |      | 1794 | 78     |
|    | A letter from the Education Society of Amsterdam to that of Berlin |      | 1809 | 188    |
|    |  |      |      |        |

A letter of the same society to the Jewish communities in Holland

Another letter to the Jews of Poland urging them to study the

language of their country

| An article on education                 | 1810 | 22    |
|---|------|-------|
| A sermon on Jewish education            | 1611 | 14,40 |
| A series of articles on modern Pedagogy | 1810 | 18,63 |

282

286 .

1811 26,56

#### APPENDIX B

## AMALYSIS OF REFORM PRAYERBOOKS

#### 1. HAMBURG PRAYERBOOK.

Hamburg Prayerbook (1819) entitled, "Ordnung der Oeffentlichen Andacht für die Sabbath und Festtage des ganzen Jahres nach dem Gebrauche des Neuen Tempel-Verein", in Hebrew and in German. Previous to this edition there were several prayerbooks in more or less abridged form, in the vernacular, but, being intended for private devotion they aroused no opposition on the part of the orthodox Jew. The first Reform prayerbook was the one used at the first confirmation service at the home of Israel Jacobson at Berlin in 1815. This Prayerbook contained no textual changes of any sept except that some prayers were translated into the vernacular and, the "Musaf" prayer was completely omitted. This Prayerbook was later on published in pamphlet form not indicating the year and place of publication. It served as a temporary ritual for the new form of service. At first they published the ritual for Sabbath and New Year only, and later on they published rituals for the three festivals and Yom Kippur (Bernfelu T. R. B.

In 1817 Ginsburg and Kley prepared a new temporary ritual which was used in the Berlin reform community till 1823. This Prayerbook followed the traditional ritual except that it was abridged and that many prayers were translated into the vernacular. However, in none of these Prayerbooks were the obligatory prayers ( prin night ) tamper a with, nor were there any omissions of prayers which matereference to the redemption and to the reconstruction of Palestine (Ibid, pp. 240-7).

There were several other Prayerbooks, more or less, of the same

form, notably among which is the one published by Abraham Muhar (Ibid, p. 70-1; J. n., vol. 9, p. 104).

Not until the "Hamburg-Tempel-Gebet buch" was there a consistent Prayerbook of a specific Reform idealogy. The editors of this ritual were 5. I. Frankel and I. ". Presslau. Being of a conservative temperament and possessing a fine appreciation for traditional forms, they succeeded in producing a Prayerbook true to the traditional spirit yet satisfying the needs of the time. The outstanding outer characteristics of this Hamburg ritual were: That the reading began from the left side of the Prayerbook and the Hebrew was pronounced in the Pephardic style. As to the content of the prayers, the editors had primarily five aims in view, namely: (1) To eliminate the "Pesuke D'Zimra" as much as possible in the Hebrew in order to make room for the German hymns: (2) To aboreviate and to translate into the vernacular non-obligatory prayers and to eliminate the silent recitation of the Eighteen pencuictions in order to make the service understood and unburdensome to the average person of limited knowleage of Hebrew: (3) To substitute the Sepharaic piyutim for the Ashkenazic because of the superiority of the former (see note chap. 3-6 ); (4) To eliminate such references and prayers which imply that the Jews regard themselves as strangers in their native land (they did not discard, however, the belief in the restoration of Palestine and in the reconstruction of the Temple); (b) To eliminate such references which imply theological doctrines no longer tenable in the light of modern thinking; namely, the beliefs in a personal Messiah and in the restoration of the sacrificial cult. But those prayers which referred to the sacrificial cult as having been practised in the past were left untouched, because these were historic facts which need not be genied.

In order to understand the tendency of this Prayerbook it would suffice to give a detailed analysis of the Sabbath and Festival prayers.

(Every prayer which is written in the vernacular is marked with an asterisk) I. ON THE EVE OF DARBATH AND OF THE THREE FACILITIES.

P.900 277 yel (German hymn); Usen plif one oluga (for nolivays they same instead 3/ 1/0/2/6; 6.37 30; 1/307 נין זומת מושונא דם נמירא בספת מחרונה; קריאת שמץ ו "שתי קרפות מאנות ופנים יבוכר בצם במנוחתו : מדן ועום : ווכוזו : יצור אלל : "צי קבים fresh eng; for he eng (including the phrase man Up is אורי מי שואו בתורה , בל ישרו יו לוח חלק ; (לאחתו קבוע ועל חלונה to the Sephardic ritual) flans engl in eng (this Kaddish begins as follows: ARARI tate Manne get Non 122 aine eggs for . 191 norder to land was in order to

have some reference to importality, and istead of the

they substituted the Dephardic ritual which reads as follows:

II. MURNING PRAYER FOR SABBATH AND PESTIVALS.

790A 200 WIL

בינת המיה 2.\*

walnu lys

אתה הנא משת בחוץ בניוז י.ב

June glos

5. PROME NAT OLASM

7. 106 AM

8. (German hymn).

```
9. nane
10. /227
11. P. INN) ( po ( pl sula IN/ gols egray)
וב פון בין ניאות אחן יוור חבי א צון מער" (ידן ע און ואר מום וא צון מער" (ידן ע און ו
הלנים מא הציות בנית יפים מפים לכן בן מון בתצוע אתנה לבה ל
     DI MINE " IBUIL NIND --- PIET INTENT POLAD Ale
  שמכן בצוסת הספרבש: אתר ותשו אילן בתר ושום אישום
    I Syn ruly of the ist of the state of com alogo
                           130M Almily Usen!
15. YASK'ST
14. E 31/ WHI (it begins, nowever, from the verse //y sto NAN ).
15 Mapana, July nost they eliminated the prayer of Tree of 1.
              but left the words elig ine sing 19 19011
                           THEE LAS 'S DAN gla, Ene
    in order to comply with the traditional law that a prayer for redemption
    must precede the Bighteen benedictions).
          n (recited by the cantor).
lô.
      Delas (corned by sales form relas)
17.
    pife pe en dal dala
18.
    13/ 1 5 De
19.*
      Ters water
 21. (German Hyum).
```

Parks riske Mit (Instead of jens yop oil ).

and we by

19 6 CH 69 E

arino also

22.

23.

26. minn nknp (read with cantillations).

27. 637 31

28. i3 m/ (for the blessing of the new moon).

29. /f/3 / (the return of the Scrol to the Ark).

50. German Hymn.

31. Sermon.

52. Verman n/mm.

3. CAP 30

#### 2. SECOND HAMBURG PRAYS RECOK OF 1841.

In order to make the Temple Prayerbook acceptable to a greater number of people many modifications were made to render it more conservative. This new edition is entitled "Seder Ho-Abodah - Gebetouch fur die Oefentliche und Hausliche andacht der Israeliten nach dem Gebrauch des Neuen Israelitischen Tempels in Hamburg" (Hamburg 1841). The outstanding modifications of this new edition is the reinstitution of the weekday prayers of the rituals for furim Semi-Holidays, and the kinth of Ab, and of some Hebrew texts throughout the book which were omitted in the 1819 addition. On the other hand, the editors of the 1841 Prayerbook were more consistent in eliminating such references which implied any political aspirations of the Jewish people and also substituted German hymns for the Sephardic piyutim which were introduced by the former editors.

to analysis of the weekly ritual. (German translations marked by asterisk)

# nel of the grant is and the second of the plan is a second

# IND and (the first and the second) of plant glant; and of the cond

(per and float); acre; eap 3n; loop; \* feet enoug;

\* 122 apak; yharing; yharing; yharing;

\* 122 apak; yharing; yharing;

\* 122 apak; yharing;

The Amidah: The first three benedictions and the "Kidushah" in Hebrew,

the benediction (1) (1) ; 53, to pick in Hebrew.

They introduced the reading of Hallel for Bosh Houesh, handkah, and Pemi-Holidays.

And the reading of (1) 1-2/c for the ten days of repentance. Then they recited the Kaddish and closed with a Werman hymns. For the days of Torah results they introduced the reading of the Lorah, and they also added hussef grayers for all occasions. They omitted, nowever, the benedictions for Lalit and Lephilin.

establed analysis of the evening prayers for Sabbaths and restivals are not necessay since they are the same as in the former edition. The morning service for Sabbaths and restivals follow closely the orthodox rituals. All the Pesuke D'Zimrah'are in Hebrew and the rest of the service is about the same as the orthodox ritual except that the Messianic and the sacrificial references are either modified or else put into parenthesis. For the Ninth of Ab they introduced the noem of Halevi Day 13 16 to be recited after the reading of Lamentations (p. 418). It is noteworthy that they also introduced ritual for the abrahamatic convenant, the seven bendictions for the weading deremony, and grace after meals. In most of these last mentioned prayers for special occasions the Messianic references were left unchanged due to the fact that the editors regarded the phraseology of these prayers so hallowed by tradition that they felt duty-bound to preserve them in their original.

#### 3. GEIGER'S ISRAELITISCHES GEBETBUCH.

B'Yomo" or "Israelitisches Gebetbuch fur den Offentlichen Gottesdienst im Ganzen
Yahre" (Bresslau 1854) is the most conservative in form of all reform prayerbooks. Geiger's prayerbook reads from right to left and contains almost the
whole Hebrew text of the orthodox prayerbook. The changes are so few and insignificant that it could easily pass for an orthodox prayerbook. There are
even the benedictions for Talit and Tephilin (page 7). We also find the Minha
and Ma'arib for daily services. He even retained the PINCALL benediction except that he changed the word PINCALL for MINCALL.

The book contains also the propers for the close of Jabbath ( GPE 113/N), for the Ninth of Ab (p. 148) and for Hoshana Rabba (pp. 253ff.). In the New Year's prayer is included the Shofar service (pp. 321-323) and the Musaf of Yom Kippur has nearly the complete list of the Al-Het.

Nearly all the references to the restoration of Palestine remain untouched. Only references to the coming of the Messian and of the sacrificial cult he eliminated throughout. Also all the passages which imply that the Jew regards himself as a stranger in his native land were eliminated or modified.

#### RABBINIC AUTHORITY CONCERNING REPORTS.

1. Concening Music in the Synagog Service.

(מ) באי פמר בת פלב - אים/ר מאת / בתק מת הם ון בתב משותו בזות ה תקם סיא שלצוק מצור מונם 11/ 3/10/ 20: 30 / 10 mes / 200 / 10 / 10 / 10 / 10 / 10/ אפסיב מופה משב / משוקת -- וום זבק אל יתאראר אואר שתלנית פליר /כ"ב אשרי תבלת בהעת תפותן אסשומנים לבתקלותום לו כלל ,כי מלבר בחלים ושל הפלינון שהאין عدول بمعراكم ال منه دو احدد رحة والامرا دوروله هوا את מייז לפלו מלים שנילם תקאת הגלים הלו זומן בבבר שבלו applien and ealen Bu whole elected by 6 of ph בבכני פומלכי, ועל בבבר שנובץ וא חתמה ומים מתוק אין מאופי - - פאו אל משם י הגליים אשר איפים יאה מעותר נתצפוו) פלפיא דיפ(ה'צ') אומר בתקתו לון צאחם. לפאסנרה عا دنیا (ق بادنه) در در الما مع در در در الم به مه الحالی אמן אושפין וצי מוח חצר נפגו בקמנה תפשות לצמר קמו שבת בשיר אפת פום בתלות לי שיר ופלי צמר לבשין 1/4 1 61 6xes se 162 /1/1 cola 1/3/ 100 0/34 יובלב פנילען ליבך, פוולאט ליין ראוב בקטי הפליףים. (6/e 6/ 1/e 0 NC 242)

(6/e 6/ 1/e 0 NC 242) 19 (41) swell of lis In 14 of heira, and 1 19/14 פל הלן , כל ניימת הקול למי הפלי נגון. פוצו בבית תצוב מותם אן לצמח בקותם לנולן אם

(ج) الحرار المرك الما المرك ا

ל אנתן בלי שור בשת ה לל פותן נותנו אם אונים ובם / נים א לונון מוחם ובם / אים בי מון נותנו אם אונים אים אים אים אני אמינה אנביי x8 cm o 20 ca 2018 (5) :x8) Iluc 160. N/s שנון רשות וומן מים זפ"ר מתן מקום לפקפק בנת. על בנתיו אני ם, שאם וים מומנים בעבון נבה ל עם (ש) שלפור לשתן בלי שור מיין שמרב דיומק (אוֹח פ׳ תקים) וף האותן מתרי קארו צו בזעה י תקם לצו: 'ניר / חגן Most and star be not be whosen ing solf Live 6 חיני מקוח א מון ול. וסוום את גע הגונון מוחם בל כבן בא בל בן יאשעוב וצו: של וצעק מצוה כחון החים . St. 100 (00 051 /0) ولا قد دم ممل هما، وا عمروه بو عوام ا اعم ول وور . 162 201 200 100 181. 8 CHACI COG OECCIO CA /5/3 MAN THUCH 1/6, 9 פשיתו יין משילו מיני צור מומו בשענילת לעולם , פנתע ופת כנטול . פי הגואן : הוו בון בון הואחן בארא ולסים, פנג כגון נגינים א ונפת ונפין לחפים לאו ציר מיםין נפיך שפישתישים קוון זו אשרוש ועל ביםי שיני לא לופרון חספו על את ונין מושכול Gins solve in Max 1111 call as salve 2501 حرة دوود وعمد على الرامان ولم دوري عدام عدام عمد الم 74 16 62 Per Li STIP

א פבר מושון זשמי, בל פצח הפש נים המו הגיוד עם . 18/6" C NODIG CONNOGEN. 9 Po (205 06) 5 85 ל המשו מו בפת א 2 Do 10 10 1110 الم رم هاه و حدوله ور الح زوي ورالمو كا המו בתפני תפור בל לאון ופינו בציים ומל בומים אוו /חקש תכיו כיון שתשום ופחים ותה נאנה כל בלהן गेति हिला अक्ष हा हिल्ला हिला भी धन प्रात्नी 1.11gr me 11.96: (3 200 3): 1901 ? 16001 פיפלה הסיום כציים בעו . ולי נכאר בעל פלאנה ל ל התפון ול במינ, נק אא ולין ושניי וצל וצבי זהק (וקם הקמת) מי קור לצב לאני, משפת אישים אוני קבים וברל ולא לפתם אליב דל ל

الا ومع م" ( ور در اله م) ه و الله المدور العالم و المدور الما المروك ا

3. Concerning the Permissability of Liturgical Changes.

. Den not ille (1) 18 CUE CONTA CON 46/ 696/5/ / / / 1/6 1/5/ 1/4 6/2 1/2 is along is alse moly land sylven ion, route is ואנינו על אובש ווא משנה התצה מן החייםה על וצמו האי הציע (כל משקה) שו וצל און משקה ההלה en . part pase nell sur lear, seins fignu pali land was To dinal pe 2 2910 82 (1) igt sur 6 mips de lau 3:41/ Ph 62 Deprol ajima nen (4) 1/1 Ph: 16. 4090 3 146 CMI MJ DOWN NECK CON, JW. אל פלכה ביא בין שתון ישיול בימי נייל בולם נמניול معراد المرا المرد عالمه الرام العدم على معدد المرادي ما عمران المادم المادي ما عمران ومران ما المردم المرد ושנה ו/ נשתו מותנון און הימן לבים כפי לכן בלאון ואה 134 2 342/3 -- CIT DEVE NON AN CITE Q' LNES ומבנו ומשיה בכלד כם אביו מצור בפי הפי ותבו תפוש הוא נו תפו שאוה ברפות מן לפין

בפי ב ישפח כב שיפו מנון כל הדופא לתת בים משל בים הל בים ה

· ens 2 200 (2)

ול כתו השוא כים בי לו מות השונה בחוקה יותו

الرمط المورد و المرود المرود المراد المراد المراد المرود المراد المرود المرود

(9) vegle zin us

4. Jovering the Head during Services - a Matter of Decorum but not a Daty.

. eles ift

الا وطرور وما وما ول وك مرار ولاكواله عامة معلى ووود على مرار ولاكواله ما والما عامة المعلى ووود على المرار ولاكواله مرار ولاكواله مراكه وكواله وكوا

لا و و المراد المالي ( الله ما ما مر ه) و ه المال الم المره و المرد الم

b. The Permissability of Shortening Prayers.

(ד) לכ"כ האמן דול ים נוחלן ( כי אבר הם הללי דן רי אחטע הלו אים פולוי ל ביל או נוחלן ( פי אבר הם הללי דן רי אחטע הלו או אים פולוים הוא רק נצחצק לאחיתן, ארברים יו זעל שיש הנוסח שאום יבים בשות ותנו בכל לפים משות ותנו בכל להון דשי אות ל קו"ה.

6. The Permissibility to Change From the Ashkenazic to the Separadic Ritual.

7. The Autonomy of Congregations in Determining Their Ritual.

المح والمد و هجوره ولا الماده رفع المرد المرد المعلم وه فحارة المحالي والمرد و هجوره ولا الماده رفع المرد والم المرد و المحار و المرد و المرد

8. The Duty to Erradicate Erroneous Customs.

ای دوروز و مراوه کماار هارا به ای اور دورو معدد -- به ای ای در دروز و معدد -- به ای ای در دروز و معدد -- به ای ای در ارب در در دروز و مارو به ای ارب در دروز و مارو به ای ارب به دروز و ماروز به به دروز و ماروز به به دروز و ماروز به به دروز و مردد به ورو به اردوز و به دروز و به اردوز و به ای دروز و به دروز و به اردوز و به ای دروز و به دروز و به

פצת חנמים גפולה תנאורה. וצ חיזון תכם א . ושו אומרה יחושן מן נין און ציימנו אים ולון שמענופו מונים. כן אמכן אפ (יבמנת קט) אם יבון IN MA, IND PINED IN HE MEN -IS JUNE JUN 106 ISTAL פתפיום לותם הסברלת ומפציות ואו ואנור /בוצה של בניאן אשם י בנה בינים החשן אונו וצועו ול הפפלים , חלונים אול השונו אשר ימור בימוץ הפח. عهد مورم ماهدم (و) ماده در) الما المماد ومنه ממנת (ממשת אל פושים) זו המם לנתנט רגלים אמשה שילכת שאם טבר יש משפנים כילצא כל לאם טמולים מסמצים 12 83/0 1/m fren ond yol you (): 1 5" / 00 3/0 53 fres for res wes hale son to ilvino love 1 mgs rode nete st rever it loves 161, bre: Livel on B, cribi, yelsif 1 / 34 SEGIN ON 10 /11-- 200 631 MED 113 / ME /ME) (hern, 1202 1/c, por ulco) noisal warn 3N/2 (de 36 Aplas) Ball 18/18 (calde 0,5 1)

(ح) المدم بكرا كور المروس المؤدم المروس الم

11. The Right to Enact Reforms According to the Necessities of Time.

הפנון יו לה תציה נשין, אמני כן שאון נתור בכיש כת לפי בינים כת לפי בינים בת לפי שים אל נבניתו ב נשתנו (ס' כא) נום מנפיק בן: משנים שנינום או וצין ופושינים כגון פועפא אויחם אקליקין וע ובה לאו ומו למוש בימים ושושינים, ומוי מוחם זהם פרט כבל התפנים הונשטו בתלאום בותפא אמימר ונפיצימא ورود الما طروم العدماني مو על הרחבים בי מהמצות ממנון האפה היוו און לו לור למון ול ובנים שון לבי שנה , אינם שהנה קשן הפשושונים ,את יהו 3"2 Grain's legic. / not n'an polan sin west 1 All war she --, own ma dout oilly six on the colo sols & אבים בריים באוצו: און גני לפי ציים מיון ور وود منور من ر ورس برم ابهند او رود مندم 1. / cu wife (ma cou) is sout to soil to of the מפים הפולול במבות זמ שלענות או יפת כפי ופונשים / פתקוחות מבלכי דולם, אומר אך ירבול במטו במשה קלי אלפק כאשה מולרי דולם, אומר אך ירוא ירוא במטו בושה במטו בול אומר מציעו לאותם במטו בול אומר מציעו במטו בירטו בירטו בירטו בירטו בירטו בירטו לאותם 

12. Proper Decorum At Services Indespensable According to Jewish Law.

الا دوريد و" به مدولاه ولاد ا: وم ورورك - يم المراه الم المرا مرا مراه مرا مرا مرا المراه ورورك - يم المرا المرا مرا مرا المرا و والمرا المرا و والمرا المرا المرا و والمرا المرا و و المرا و المرا و و المرا و المرا و المرا و و المرا و المر